

NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES
OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORTS

DISTRICT: CENTRAL

STATION: Port Moresby

VOLUME No: 17

ACCESSION No: 496.

1966 - 1967

Filmed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea,
PORT MORESBY - 1989.

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.

Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports

Digitized version made available by



Copyright: Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

Use: This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

Constraints: This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

Note on digitized version: A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).

PATROL REPORT OF: PORT MORESBY

ACCESSION No. 496

VOL. No: 17: 1966-1967 NUMBER OF REPORTS: 19

REPORT NO:	FOLIO	OFFICER CONDUCTING PATROL	AREA PATROLLED	MAPS/ PHOTOS	PERIOD OF PATROL
1	1/66-67	Richardson. N.H.	CPO Gogeri and Lower Vanapa		15.9.66-4.11.66
2	2/66-67	Robertson D.K.	RO East Coast		15.9.66-4.11.66
3	3/66-67	Adams. J.J.	PO Mountain Koiari Census Division.		16.5.67-13.5.67
4	1/66-67	Adams J.J.	CPO Mt. Brown and Mt. Obree Census Division.		19.8.66-18.9.66
5	3/66-67	Adams. J.J.	CPO Maria Census Division		5.10.66-27.10.66
6	2/66-67	Philippe. R.B.	CPO Koiari Census Division		21.9.66-30.9.66
7	6/66-67	Philippe. R.B.	Ormond Census Division		4.5.67-13.5.67
8	5/66-67	Adams. J.J.	CPO Ormond Census Division		17.11.66-3.11.66
9	8/66-67	Robertson D.K.	PO Mt. Brown and Mt. Obree Census Division		1.6.67-22.6.67
10	7/66-67	Philippe R.B.	CPO Maria Census Division		30.5.67-20.6.67
11	1/66-67	Wohlens. P.J.	PO Aruma Coast		11.7.66-4.8.66
12	2/66-67	Charlesworth. M.B.	CPO Marshall Lagoon Census Division		15.8.66-29.6.66
13	7/66-67	Barratt. C.J.	CPO Cloudy Bay		25.6.67-26.7.67
14	6/66-67	Barratt C.J.	The Cape Rodney area, including surrounding plantations and plantations.		5.6.67-15.6.67
15	2/66-67	Behr. M.	ADO Cloudy Bay		5.8.66-27.8.66
MAGARIDA					
16	1/66-67	Rofe. P.I.	CPO East Amazon Bay Census Division		19.7.66-1.9.66
17	4/66-67	Rofe. P.I.	CPO		

17-402
JAG/2049
John J. Gault

Sub District Office,
12a Beach,
Port Moresby.

20th December, 1966.

The Commissioner for Local Government,
Department of District Administration,
PORT Moresby.

REPORT: 1967 MURRAY LOCAL GOVERNMENT ELECTIONS, 1966.

Introduction

1. The above elections were conducted by amalgamation of the FAIRFAX, MURRAY HAY, and GAILLET BEACH Councils. The resulting body is known as the 1967 MURRAY Local Government Council. In the amalgamation process Council control was extended to cover villages in the LAEKEL-SUKU-VAHAPA localities.

Pre-election Campaign

2. Pre-election campaigns by candidates are not obvious to the casual observer. A great deal is achieved by candidates through kinship obligations, a solid display of hospitality and good behavior generally. Pre selection by village elders and above average education help considerably.

3. In the month preceding elections Patrol Officers Robertson and Richardson visited all villages to further explain the constitutional change and the method of voting. They also accepted nominations.

History of Elections

4. The elections were carried out according to directions laid down by the Chief Electoral Officer. Polling commenced on the 17th October, 1966, and terminated on the 7th November, 1966. The work was carried out by three Mobile Teams as per the attached schedule. Polling hours were from 8.00 to 9.00. In a number of villages these hours were extended to allow for voters unavoidably delayed. On the average about 50% of the voters required assistance in recording their votes. Only a few candidates appointed scrutineers and these only did so after being reminded of their right time and again. In preparations for the next election we will have to stress this right to the people pretty widely. Interpreters were appointed where necessary.

Female Interest

5. No women nominated as candidates. However at the polls female interest exceeded that of the males.

Incidents

6. On the 17th October, 1966, at MUSE HAY village about 20 natives belonging to the Jehovah's Witnesses sect refused to vote saying it was against their religion to do so.

Poor Copy of
the Original

10

7. On the 23rd October, 1966, at POHRASA village many people refused to vote because they considered their new village water supply scheme inadequate. The matter was resolved but this necessitated extension of polling by an extra day.

8. At TAPASA village on the 29th October, 1966, the villagers decided to have a King-Sing. Consequently quite a number of men became drunk. This necessitated closing the Polling Booth very early in the afternoon. Polling was successfully resumed on the 7th November, 1966.

9. At GILIS on the 17th October, 1966, following declaration of the poll TAN-SUN, one of the successful candidates, stated that he did not wish to be a Councillor and that he was drunk when he nominated. TAN-SUN was advised that if he wished he could tender his resignation in writing to the Commissioner for Local Government.

10. Polling at TUBUSHERIA took place on the 22nd October, 1966. On the 24th, BAK-TAU, an unsuccessful candidate, complained to me that the Poll Clerk assisting illiterate voters did not record the votes as indicated by the voters and that therefore the election for the Ward should be annulled. I advised BAK-TAU that I took a dim view of his complaint, that I had "GUM" confidence in the Polling Team, that the accusation was false and that I intended taking no action whatever in the matter.

11. On the 26th October, PAUL WEA, another unsuccessful candidate in the TUBUSHERIA election, came to me with the same complaint. I restated what I had said to BAK-TAU. I added however that I could be over-ruled by the Chief Electoral Officer and suggested that we should go to see him. The Chief Electoral Officer advised PAUL WEA to seek the views of at least 100 voters and if they all supported the complaint a letter should be submitted to his accordingly. PAUL WEA submitted this letter. An arranged with the villagers, on the evening of the 18th November, accompanied by Patrol Officers Robertson and Richardson, I went to the people at TUBUSHERIA to investigate the whole matter. At the meeting which was attended by approximately 250 voters, we soon gathered that no voter had ever made a specific complaint, that nobody knew of anyone who had made such a complaint and that the people did not wish the election undertaken again. In preparation for the next elections we will have to solidly stress the point that it is up to the illiterate voter to choose a person to assist him cast the vote.

Abushtasiani

12. Out of a total enrolment of 7,876 the number of electors unavailably absent was 3,177. This figure is rather high and results largely because when compiling the Common Roll we did not apply the residential qualification strictly. If we did not enrol all those who were not resident in the Council area for more than six months out of the twelve months preceding enrolment date the corrected figure would be down to about 60%.

Poor Copy of
the Original

7

Analysis of Statistics

13. Please refer to the attached voting statistics:-

(a) Percentage of those enrolled who voted

Males	Females
92%	62%

(b) Percentage of those enrolled unavoidably absent

Males	Females
4%	2%

(c) Percentage of those enrolled not unavoidably absent

Males	Females
4%	2%

14. The total of those enrolled 96% voted.

SUMMARY

15. A feature of the elections was the abnormally high number of candidates. This occurred partly through increased interest but largely because Assistant Returning Officers visited each village to explain the nomination process and at the same time collect all nominations.

16. Of the 128 candidates who stood for election, six did not poll any votes. Of the remaining 122, 34 did not poll more than 10 votes. These statistics indicate that it is probably time to introduce the deposit system.

17. Another feature of the elections was the 96% total Poll. This figure is high and is probably the highest yet for Council Elections in this Subdistrict. This probably is the result of having the Mobile Polling Team visiting every village.

18. A third feature of the elections was the tendency towards better education and youth among the successful candidates.

19. Attached please find the following in duplicate:-

- (a) Schedule of Polling dates and places.
- (b) Declaration of Poll; Form 9.
- (c) Voting Statistics; Form 10.
- (d) Voting Summary; Form 11.

John. A. Gausi.
ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

ALL.

cc. The District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

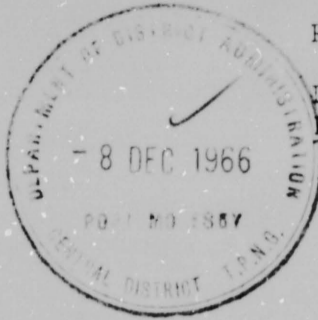
Poor Copy of
the Original

67-2-1

8

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

Ref: 67-16-1.



Dept. of District Administration,
KONEDOBU, PAPUA.

5-12-1966.

District Commissioner,

C. D.

Port Moresby. P/M 1, 2/66-67
PATROL NO.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of:-

- * Memorandum of Patrol No.
- * ~~Patrol Report No.~~

covering patrol by Richardson, Robert

(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR

* Delete as necessary.

Noted JH 9/12

67-2-1
67-2-2

7

29th November, 1966

Assistant District Commissioner,
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDA OF PATROLS

NOS. 1 & 2 OF 1966 - LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL ELECTIONS

Thank you for the memoranda of Patrols No. 1 by Mr. Richardson and No. 2 by Mr. Robertson, which were both for the purpose of conducting elections for Port Moresby Local Government Council.

Please ensure that the consolidated report on the elections is submitted without delay.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER, C.E.

Copy: Department of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

67-2-1
67-2-2

29th November, 1966

Assistant District Commissioner,
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDA OF PATROLS

NOS. 1 & 2 OF 1966 - LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL ELECTIONS

Thank you for the memoranda of Patrols No. 1 by Mr. Richardson and No. 2 by Mr. Robertson, which were both for the purpose of conducting elections for Port Moresby Local Government Council.

Please ensure that the consolidated report on the elections is submitted without delay.

(R.T. GALLGWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER, C.D.

Copy: Department of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

67-2-1
67-2-2

29th November, 1966

Assistant District Commissioner,
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDA OF PATROLS

NOS. 1 & 2 OF 1966 - LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL ELECTIONS

Thank you for the memoranda of Patrols No. 1 by Mr. Richardson and No. 2 by Mr. Robertson, which were both for the purpose of conducting elections for Port Moresby Local Government Council.

Please ensure that the consolidated report on the elections is submitted without delay.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER, C.D.

Copy: Department of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

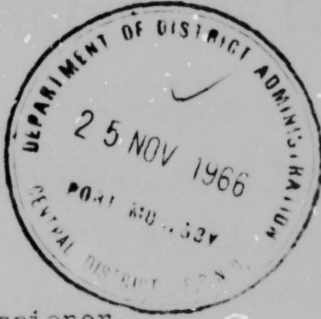
67-2-1 ←
67-2-2#

6



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams 67-2-2
Telephone 67-2-5
Our Reference 67-2-7
If calling ask for JAG/DMcD
Mr. John A. Gauci.



Sub District Office,
Ela Beach,
Port Moresby.

25th November, 1966.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
P. O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDA OF PATROLS

MORESBY LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL ELECTIONS 1966

Attached please find as follows:-

1. Memorandum of Patrol No. 1. - 66/67, in Triplicate, from Mr. N. A. Richardson.
2. Memorandum of Patrol No. 2. - 66/67 in Triplicate, from Mr. D.K. Robertson.

The consolidated report on the above Elections will be submitted by me shortly.

John. A. Gauci.
ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

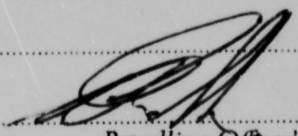
Att. 6.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. 1 - 66/67 Subdistrict PORT MORESBY District Central
 Officer Conducting Patrol N. A. Richardson, Cadet Patrol Officer.
 Census Division Patrolled SOGERI and LOWER VANAPA
 Objects of Patrol Conduct Port Moresby Local Government Election
 Date Patrol Commenced 15/9/66 Date Completed 4/11/66
 Duration—Days 30 days broken periods.

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

Council
Port Moresby Local Government, Election Report 47-1-2



Patrolling Officer's Signature

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

District Officer

④

D I A R Y

15/9/66

Departed Sub District Office at 0930 hrs with Mr. D. K. Robertson and KAUTETE OVA in a Landrover. Arrived WAIGANI SETTLEMENT 1200 hrs. Vehicle returned to the Sub District Office. Explained to the people the reasons for compiling a Common Roll. KAUTETE OVA acted as interpreter and clerk. Compilation of the Roll continued until 1700 hrs. Held discussions with the people in the evening. Slept at WAIGANI.

16/9/66

Collected more names from 0600 hrs to 0645. Then packed gear to be moved back to Port Moresby. Returned 1200 hrs by Landrover.

21/9/66

Went aboard the MV. ANZANA in the evening so as to depart from Moresby before dawn to visit West Coast.

22/9/66

Arrived GOROHU 0900 hrs. The change of constitution and resulting configuration of the Council was explained to the people gathered there. Some were apprehensive at first but fears were dispelled when a clear explanation of Local Government Ward Systems, with Ward Committees was explained. Polling date advised, nominations received. Departed 1030 hrs for MANUMANU. Arrived MANUMANU at 1430 hrs. The change of constitution was explained as above. The question was raised whether the Ward Committees would be paid. They were told that this was for the Council to decide. Nominations received. Left 1800 hrs for KIDO. Arrived KIDO 2230 hrs.

23/9/66

The constitutional change was explained as above. Questions were answered and nominations accepted. Returned to Port Moresby 1430 hrs.

27/9/66

By Landrover to KILA 1., KILA 11., and KOROBOSEA between 0800 hrs and 1200 hrs to explain the change of constitution and accept nominations. At 1730 hrs to BARUNI to conduct pre election patrol. Returned to Port Moresby 1900 hrs.

28/9/66

0800 hrs to VESILOGO, IANABEWAI, FAKANOMA and KAILAKIHUMU to conduct pre election patrol. Returned to Port Moresby 1600 hrs.

4/10/66

1730 hrs to Hanuabada to conduct pre election patrol. Returned to Moresby 1815 hrs.

5/10/66

0800 hrs to VESILOGO, IANABEWAI, FAKANAMO, KAILAKINUMU and LUBURU to conduct pre election patrol. Returned to Port Moresby 1730 hrs.

13/10/66

1700 hrs to Hanuabada to repeat the pre election patrol using a loud-hailer. Returned to Port Moresby 1830 hrs.

17/10/66

Collected vehicle from Transport Pool then proceeded to VESILOGO village with KUNIA VANUA, Interpreter, and JOSEPH MEARI (Poll Clerk). Arrived 1200 hrs. Village people directed by TOMATI BABO, were finishing the rest house.

Commenced polling 1330 hrs. Many people from GUBABEGAI, and MANURINUMU voted here. Closed the booth at 1800 hrs. Slept at VESILOGO.

18/10/66

Moved equipment to IANABEWAI at 0745 hrs and commenced polling at 0800 hrs, finished polling at 1800 hrs when the last of the working men from Port Moresby arrived.

Visited OGATANA to make sure the people knew of the polling arrangements. Slept at FAKANAMA.

19/10/66

Commenced polling at FAKANAMA at 0800 hrs. All the people present in FAKANAMA and GURINUMUMU villages voted before 1100 hrs. The booth was then moved to OGATANA for the convenience of the people. Some people from FUTINUMU and BORIDABU came down to vote at OGATANA. The booth was closed at 1800 hrs. Slept at FAKANAMA.

20/10/66

Moved the patrol to "Carriages Sawmill Pool" at 0750 hrs. Then by canoe to WAHANADADA across the SIRUNUMU DAM. Commenced polling at 1000 hrs. Closed the booth at 1900 hrs. Slept at WAHANADADA.

21/10/66

Held discussions with the elders of the village. Inspected the water supply and cemetery in the morning. Inspected NAINUMU, KAVANUMU, FUTINUMU and BORIBEI villages. Slept at WAHANADADA.

22/10/66

Left WAHANADADA at 0800 hrs by canoe. Moved equipment to KAILAKINUMU rest house. Slept at KAILAKINUMU.

23/10/66

Sunday observed. Slept at KAILAKINUMU.

24/10/66

Conducted Polling at KAILAKINUMU village from 0800 hrs to 1800 hrs.
Slept at KAILAKINUMU.

25/10/66

Moved to LUBURU to conduct polling in the morning. Visited SEMI and DOE at the invitation of the village Councillor and village Constable. Village found in good order.

26/10/66

Moved to the Police Station to count the votes and declare the Poll. New Councillors TOMATI BABO and KAUKA WIENA declared. Moved the patrol to MOTU MOTU rest house. Slept at MOTU MOTU.

27/10/66

Opened the booth at 0800 hrs at MOTU MOTU. During the afternoon a discussion was held with some of the villagers. Booth closed at 1800 hrs. Slept at MOTU MOTU.

28/10/66

Moved to VEKABU in the morning where 4 people voted. The rest were in town or in the gardens. Word was left that the patrol would be at KANOBABA for the weekend if anyone wished to vote, and that we would return on Saturday. Moved to KANOBABA rest house.

29/10/66

Conducted polls at KANOBABA and visited VEKABU. The same 4 people were still the only ones at VEKABU.

30/10/66

Sunday observed.

31/10/66

Moved patrol to DOURAMOUKU and conducted polls there. Word was sent that polls would be conducted in VASAGABILA and VIEA on 1/11/66. Slept at DOURAMOUKU.

1/11/66

Walked to VASAGABILA and then to VIEA to conduct Polls. Returned to DOURAMOUKU in the afternoon. Slept at DOURAMOUKU.

2/11/66

Moved the patrol to KEREIA with the help of a C. D. W. dingy.
Explain the purposes of poll to the villages. Slept at KEREIA.

3/11/66

Conducted polls then told the people a story about Local
Government development. Moved to BADILOHO to conduct polls.
Slept at KEREIA.

4/11/66

Moved the patrol equipment from KEREIA to the road head by C.D.W.
dingy. Moved to FODU at 1045 hrs. Polling conducted at FODU.
At close of polling 1030 hrs the patrol moved to KANOBABA, where
the count was made and BUEI GOROGO declared the winner. Returned
to Moresby at 2200 hrs.

Patrol completed.

67-2-1
67-2-2

7

29th November, 1966

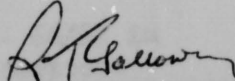
Assistant District Commissioner,
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDA OF PATROLS

NOS. 1 & 2 OF 1966 - LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL ELECTIONS

Thank you for the memoranda of Patrols No. 1 by Mr. Richardson and No. 2 by Mr. Robertson, which were both for the purpose of conducting elections for Port Moresby Local Government Council.

Please ensure that the consolidated report on the elections is submitted without delay.


(R.T. GALLOWAY) *RG*
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER, C.D.

Copy: Department of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

67-2-16+
67-2-2

6

67-2-2
67-2-5
67-2-7
JAG/DMeD
John.A.Gauci.

Sub District Of ...
Ela Beach,
Port Moresby.

25th November, 1966.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
P. O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDA OF PATROLS

MORESBY LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL ELECTIONS 1966

Attached please find as follows:-

1. Memorandum of Patrol No. 1. - 66/67, in Triplicate, from Mr. W. A. Richardson.
2. Memorandum of Patrol No. 2. - 66/67 in Triplicate, from Mr. D.K. Robertson.

The consolidated report on the above Elections will be submitted by me shortly.

John A. Gauci
John. A. Gauci.
ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

Att. 6.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. 2 - 66/67 Subdistrict PORT MORESEY District Central

Officer Conducting Patrol D. K. ROBERTSON, Patrol Officer.

Census Division Patrolled East Coast

Objects of Patrol 1. Conduct Port Moresby Local Government Council Elections

Date Patrol Commenced 15/9/66 Date Completed 4/11/66

Duration—Days 21 days - Broken Periods

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

Port Moresby Local Government Council Election Report 47-1-2

Declaration of Poll Form 9 47-1-2

Voting Statistics Form 10 47-1-2

Voting Summary Form 11 47-1-2

D. K. Robertson
Patrolling Officer's Signature

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

District Officer

PATROL DIARY

Thursday 15th September, 1966:

0800 hrs to 1100 hrs prepared patrol equipment and Census books. 1100 hrs to 1300 hrs to WAIGANI SWAMP settlement by Landrover. 1300 hrs to 1400 hrs lunch. 1400 hrs to 1700 hrs compiled Census for Local Government Council Elections Roll. Slept night at WAIGANI SWAMP SETTLEMENT.

Monday 17th October, 1966:

0745 hrs to 0900 hrs prepared Council Election patrol gear at Sub District Office. 0900 hrs to 0945 hrs to GAIRE Village by Landrover 3147. 0945 hrs to 2300 hrs conducted Local Government Council Election polling at GAIRE village for Ward 14. Slept night at GAIRE Village.

Tuesday 18th October, 1966:

0700 hrs to 0930 hrs, Conducted Local Government Council Election Polling at GAIRE Village. 0930 hrs to 1500 hrs at DAGODA Village, conducted Council Election Polling for DAGODA, SEMI and VAI VAI Villages. 1500 hrs to 1600 hrs to Sub District Office, Port Moresby by Landrover A.3147. 1600 hrs to 1640 hrs at Port Moresby, consulted the Assistant District Commissioner, Mr. John Gauci with regard to election queries. 1640 hrs to 1740 hrs returned to GAIRE village by Landrover A.3147. 1740 hrs to 2100 hrs accepted votes at GAIRE Village. Slept night at GAIRE Village.

Wednesday 19th October, 1966:

0730 hrs to 0900 hrs conducted Election Poll at GAIRE Village. 0900 hrs to 1200 hrs to SEMI and DAGODA Villages to conduct Council Election Polling. 1200 hrs to 1300 hrs lunch. 1300 hrs to 1630 hrs conducted Election Poll at DAGODA for SEMI Village. People from VAI VAI and TORINUMU refused to vote in elections. 1630 hrs to 2000 hrs counted votes and declared the Poll. Slept night at GAIRE Village.

Thursday 20th October, 1966:

0800 hrs to 1115 hrs at BARAKAU Village conducted polling for Local Government Council Elections. 1115 to 1200 hrs to Port Moresby by Landrover A.3147. 1200 hrs to 1300 hrs lunch. 1300 hrs to 1430 hrs discussed Election problems with A.D.C. Mr. John Gauci. 1330 hrs to 1430 hrs to BARAKAU Village by Landrover A.3147. 1430 hrs to 2000 hrs conducted Council Election Polling at BARAKAU Village. Slept at BARAKAU Village.

Friday 21st October, 1966:

0800 hrs to 1200 hrs conducted Local Government Election at DABURARI. 1200 hrs to 1300 hrs lunch. 1300 hrs to 1600 hrs conducted polling at DABURARI and compiled statistical returns. 1600 hrs to 1630 hrs to TUPUSEREIA to transport election and patrol equipment. 1630 hrs to 1700 hrs returned to BARAKAU via DABURARI to complete polling and conduct the final count. 1700 hrs to 1800 hrs Election count at BARAKAU. 1800 hrs to 1830 hrs to TUPUSEREIA in Landrover A.3147. Slept night at TUPUSEREIA.

Saturday 22nd October, 1966:

0700 hrs to 1200 hrs conducted Council Election polling at TUPUSEREIA for Ward 12. 1200 hrs to 1230 hrs lunch. 1230 hrs to 1800 hrs conducted Council election polling at TUPUSEREIA. 1800 hrs to 1830 hrs Tea break. 1830 hrs to 2215 hrs conducted election polling at TUPUSEREIA. 2215 hrs to 2300 hrs returned to Boroko by Landrover A3147.

Sunday 23rd October, 1966:

0930 hrs to 1030 hrs to Police Station to obtain petrol for Landrover A.3147. 1030 hrs to 1200 hrs to TUPUSEREIA and GAIRE village to investigate water shortage and Council Election duties. 1200 hrs to 1800 hrs to KWIKILA with Field Assistant to look into a land dispute at SAROA village and return to Moresby.

Monday 24th October, 1966:

1720 hrs to 0800 hrs to Transport Pool to obtain petrol for L/R A.3147. 0800 hrs to 0930 hrs to RABUKA village via TUPUSEREIA. 0930 hrs to 1030 hrs conducted Council Election Polling at RABUKA village. 1030 hrs to 1200 hrs to KEREKADI village by Landrover A.3147 to conduct Council Election. 1200 hrs to 1300 hrs lunch. 1300 hrs to 1600 hrs conducted polling at TUPUSEREIA and counted Ballot Papers and declared the Poll. 1600 hrs to 1700 hrs returned to Moresby.

Tuesday 25th October, 1966:

0745 hrs to 1200 hrs General Office Duties related to Council Election at Sub District Office. 1200 hrs to 1300 hrs lunch 1300 hrs to 1600 hrs Office Duties - Sub District Office.

Wednesday 26th October, 1966:

0730 hrs to 0740 hrs to PARI village. 0740 hrs to 1200 hrs at PARI village and conducted Local Government Council elections polling 1200 hrs to 1300 hrs returned to Sub District Office for lunch. 1300 to 1400 hrs at SDO, conversed with A. D. C. about the Council Elections. 1400 hrs to 2230 hrs conducted Local Government Council Election Polling at PARI village and counted votes. Declared the winner of the poll.

Thursday 27th October, 1966:

0730 hrs to 0745 hrs to KILA KILA No. 1. village. 0745 to 1200 hrs conducted Local Government Council Election Polling at KILA KILA No. 1. village. 1200 hrs to 1300 hrs to Sub District Office for lunch. 1300 hrs to 1800 hrs conducted Council Election polling at KILA KILA No. 1. 1800 hrs to 1830 hrs to Sub District Office and to Borocho.

Friday 28th October, 1966:

0730 hrs to 0745 hrs to KILA KILA No. 11. village. 0745 hrs to 1200 hrs conducted Local Government Council election polling at KILA KILA No. 11. village. 1200 hrs to 1300 hrs to Sub District Office for lunch. 1300 hrs to 1400 hrs Office duties - Sub District Office. 1400 hrs to 1800 hrs to KILA KILA No. 11. village to conduct Local Government Council election polling.

Saturday 29th October, 1966:

0730 hrs to 0745 hrs to KOROBOSEA village by Landrover A.3147. 0745 hrs to 1200 hrs conducted Local Government Council election polling at KOROBOSEA. 1200 hrs to 1300 hrs lunch. 1300 hrs to 1600 hrs conducted Council Election polling at KOROBOSEA.

Sunday 30th October, 1966:

Not required for official duties - Observed all day at Port Moresby.

Monday 31st October, 1966:

0730 hrs to 1200 hrs conducted Council Election polling at VABUKORI. 1200 hrs to 1300 hrs lunch at Sub District Office. 1300 hrs to 2200 hrs conducted Local Government Council election polling at VABUKORI.

Tuesday 1st November, 1966:

0730 hrs to 0800 hrs to MESIMA village by Landrover A.3147. 0800 hrs to 1100 hrs conducted Local Government Council election polling at MESIMA and FULIMUTI. 1100 hrs to 1200 hrs lunch. 1200 hrs to 1600 hrs to Port Moresby Council Chambers to check monthly financial statements.

Wednesday 2nd November, 1966:

0730 hrs to 0815 hrs to VAEGAI village by landrover A 3147. 0815 hrs to 0930 hrs conducted Local Government Council election polling at VAEGAI. 0930 hrs to 1015 hrs to Sub District Office by landrover A.3147. 1015 hrs to 1200 hrs to KILA KILA No.2. village to count votes for Ward 9. 1200 hrs to 1300 hrs lunch. 1300 hrs to 1445 hrs to Transport pool to investigate a native complaint. 1445 hrs to 1630 hrs investigation at Commonwealth Dept. of Works at 6 Mile.

Thursday 3rd November, 1966:

0745 hrs to 1200 hrs conducted Council Election polling at HANUABADA village. 1200 hrs to 1300 hrs lunch. 1300 hrs to 1800 hrs conducted Council Election polling at Hanuabada.

Friday 4th November, 1966:

0745 hrs to 1200 hrs conducted Local Government Election polling at Hanuabada. 1200 hrs to 1230 hrs lunch. 1230 hrs to 1700 hrs conducted Local Government Council election polling at Hanuabada village. 1700 hrs to 2030 hrs counted votes at Hanuabada and declared the Poll.

End of Diary

67-2-3

6th November, 1967.

Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub District Office,
Ela Beach.

Patrol No. 3 of 1966/67

Receipt of the report on the above patrol conducted by Mr. J. Adams, P.O. together with your comments 67-2-6 of 25th October, 1967, is acknowledged.

An early explanation is required for the inordinate delay in the processing and forwarding of this report. The period involved, six months, is far too long to sit on a report - it not only outdates the information contained in the report, but is also unfair to the officer who conducted the patrol.

In future, I require written patrol instructions to be issued to field officers below the rank of Assistant District Officers who should also receive written instructions if the circumstances warrant them.

RTG
(R.T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER, C.D.

67-2-3

The Director,
Department of District Administration,
Konedobu.

For your information, please. The patrol was of a routine nature and of short duration. However, this is no excuse for delaying the processing of the report. No other comments are required.

One copy of the report together with a photostat copy of the A.D.C.'s comments are attached.

RTG
(R.T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER, C.D.
6.11.67.



new file

9

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams.....

Our Reference..... 67-2-6
If calling ask for T.J. Downes/MM
Mr.....

Department of District Administration.
Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach,
PORT MORESBY.



25th October, 1967.

The District Commissioner,
District Office,
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL REPORTS NO. 3 OF 66/67 - MOUNTAIN KOIARI CENSUS DIVISION
NO. 1 OF 67/68 - " " " "

1. Attached hereto please find in duplicate the above reports submitted by Patrol Officer J. Adams.
2. Report No. 3 of 66/67 is, by nature of the patrol, very brief and requires no comment from this office.
3. Report No. 1 of 67/68 is much more comprehensive, and comments concerning this are set out hereunder:

(a) Housing

Mr. Adams' observations (para. 8 and para. 52) concerning housing seem to conflict somewhat. Housing in mountainous areas has always seemed to cause concern to various patrolling officers, be they officers from this Department or P.H.D. What may seem to us to be a poorly ventilated and poorly illuminated house, cramped and airless, may in actual fact be more ideally suited, healthwise to the area. I feel that in the majority of cases, the individual is in a far better position to choose the style of housing, and our main concern should be to check that the house, regardless of design, is kept clean and free from agents which cause disease.

(b) Village Officials

Comments regarding allowance for Village Constables are noted, and are covered by our 92-1-1 of 25th May 1967. I am not aware of any firm ruling on this matter to date.

(c) Political Situation

The situation in the Mountain Koiari seems fairly normal. More intensive political education is due to take place in this and other areas over the next five months.

(d) Agriculture

The area covered by this patrol certainly possesses high potential in regard to production of truck crops, but as in many other cases, getting produce to market is too costly and results in prohibitive prices. I feel that the air freight rates are not too high when considering that flying time on the round trip, Moresby/Mifogi/Moresby is 50 minutes. Charter rates of the Pilatus Porter are \$100 per hour with a cargo of 1700 lbs. Therefore freight one way would cost just on 5 cents per lb. when an aircraft is chartered; the only economical charter as Mr. Adams suggests would be one whereby freight is carried both ways which would not be possible considering the small amount of freight going into this area.

(48)

It is possible that timber rights purchase and subsequent lease to logging interests may provide the answer to Mt. Koiari's development problem. An access road from Motumotu to Madilogo would open up much of the area, such a road being in the vicinity of 30 miles in length. A patrol will travel through this area later in the year to assess the feasibility of such a road.

(e) Livestock

It is difficult to imagine livestock projects flourishing in an area of S.D.A. domination such as the Mt. Koiari people. Markets outside the area would have to be found, thus involving once again the problem of transport costs.

(f) Local Government

I would not recommend that this area joins with the present Port Moresby Local Government Council. Rather would I see a new Council formed to include Mt. Koiari, Vanapa (both lower and upper area) and subject to their approval, the Sogeri Valley. Reasons for such a move include closer traditional and language ties, a greater degree of similarity in economic development and potentials and a more consistent approach to problems possible as a result.

4. Mr. Adams has written a comprehensive and intelligent report and has obviously been most conscientious in his approach to the people.

5. Contingency for Boot Allowances for Mr. Adams is enclosed for the signature of the Deputy District Commissioner. ...

6. The delay in submission of these reports is regretted. The reporting officer is not responsible for the delay, which has been caused rather by the necessity to complete the Sub District Common Roll and a consequent accumulation of other duties.

T.J. Downes
a/ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER

.../Att.

cc Mr. J. Adams,
Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach,
PORT MORESBY.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

17

PATROL REPORT

District of.....**CENTRAL**..... Report No.....**3/66-67**.....

Patrol Conducted by.....**J.J. ADAMS**..... **PATROL OFFICER**.....

Area Patrolled.....**PARTS OF MOUNT KOIAPI CENSUS DIVISION**.....

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans.....**NIL**.....

Natives.....**1 FIELD ASSISTANT**.....

Duration—From.....**10**...../.....**5**...../.....**1967**.....to.....**13**...../.....**5**...../.....**1967**.....

Number of Days.....**3**.....

Did Medical Assistant Accompany?.....**NO**.....

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services...../.....**5**...../.....**1965**.....

Medical/...../.....**19**.....

Map Reference.....**4**.....**NIL**.....**MORESBY**.....

Objects of Patrol.....**CENSUS AND COMMON ROLL REVISION**.....

Director of District Administration,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation \$.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund \$.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

.....
.....
.....

6

67-1-5
JJA/MM
J. Adams

Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach,
PORT MORESBY.

25th May, 1967.

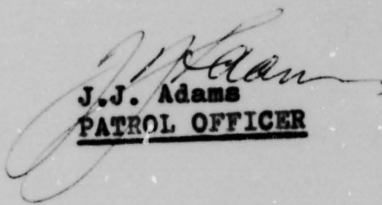
The Assistant District Commissioner,
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL REPORT

PT. MORESBY PATROL NO. 3-66/67

The above is attached, in triplicate, for your comments and on forwarding.

2. A patrol map has not been attempted as villages have moved and their localities could not be placed exactly on a map. When the proposed follow-up patrol is completed, the map will be amended.


J.J. Adams
PATROL OFFICER

Popul

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

5

Birth Rate = 6.6 per 100

Death Rate = 3.6 per 100

Year 1967 Month May

Natural Increase = 3.8 per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS										BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS							
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years			46 and over		IN		OUT			
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F		
1	Kurwabai'wa	12											1	1	2			1	2	
2	Mananumu	12			3				1				1	4	4					
3	Sissatana	12											1						2	
4	Podinumu	10			1									9	1		3	6		
5	Boridi	10			1	3					1			5	2	2	6	5		
6	Dubi	10							1		1	1		2		3	4	6		
7	Guru	11												6	3			2	5	
8	Woloyo	11									1	2		1	3	2	2	1	2	
9	Loida	6			1	2						1		1	3	4			2	
10	Eniriloyo	11										1			1		1	2	2	
11	Sailoy	11				2		1				1		2	3		2	7	7	
12	Sauunumu	12				1								4	4				1	2
13	Mananumu	11			1							1		4	3			2		
14	Nadunumu	11												2	1	2	3		2	
15	Madiloy	11			1						1	1		1	2		2	2	1	
TOTALS					9	8		1	2		6	5	4	7	48	33	5	23	11	36

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS										
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District										
		Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission								
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F					
1	Kurwabai'wa	12																		
2	Mananumu	12	4	5	15	8	3	5	3	2			4							1
3	Sissatana	12			2															
4	Podinumu	10						2			2	4								
5	Boridi	10	5		18	2														1
6	Dubi	10			11															1
7	Guru	11	1		15			1			1									1
8	Woloyo	11			2			1						1						1
9	Loida	6	2	5	11	4		1	1	1				2	2	2				
10	Eniriloyo	11	2	3	12	2		4	5	2				7	4	1				
11	Sailoy	11	1		13	3		2		1	2			7	1					
12	Sauunumu	12	2		22	4								2	1					
13	Mananumu	11			7															
14	Nadunumu	11	1		11	1		2	1					5	3	1				
15	Madiloy	11			5			1						5	2					
TOTALS			18	14	144	24	3	10	18	6	1	3	3	37	12	7	1			2

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS										TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family						
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over				Child		Adult			
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F		
1	Kurwabai'wa	12	1		1		1	2	2	1	3	2	2	1	5	3	5	3		16	
2	Mananumu	12	3	3	5	14	8	5	4	6	13	16	7	10	32	38	40	36		146	
3	Sissatana	12				3	4	2	6	4	7	4	2	1	10	9	11	5		35	
4	Podinumu	10	8	2	6	7	9	16	16	11	34	36	15	20	43	34	53	56		186	
5	Boridi	10	2		6	2	6	3	1	2	12	14	3	2	18	9	34	23		84	
6	Dubi	10	2		3	2	6	6	7		11	12	1	2	18	8	24	14		64	
7	Guru	11	3		6	10	4	3	4	1	10	26	9	4	28	19	27	20		114	
8	Woloyo	11	2	2	1	2	3		3	1	13	13	2	3	10	5	18	16		49	
9	Loida	6	2	3	3	8	11	10	5	11	23	22	9	8	30	41	46	35		152	
10	Eniriloyo	11	1	2	4	3	2	1		8	9	2	5	15	18	28	18		79		
11	Sailoy	11	4	4	4	5	3	6	4	4	12	14	7	8	24	22	34	25		105	
12	Sauunumu	12	4	5	7	9	5	5	11	8	11	18	11	12	33	29	44	34		140	
13	Mananumu	11	3	3	2	4	2	4	4	2	18	18	2	5	17	13	23	21		74	
14	Nadunumu	11	1	5	5	5	4	3	7	7	14	14	9	19	19	25	25		88		
15	Madiloy	11	2			4	1	4		3	6	6	7	4	8	13	19	10		50	
TOTALS			34	26	56	79	82	75	77	61	188	227	83	94	310	280	441	351		1382	

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(4)

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate = 6.6 per 100

Death Rate = 3.6 per 100

Year 1967 Month May

Natural Increase = 3.0 per 100

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS						BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS									
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years			11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT	
			M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F
1	Narso	13			1	1	1		1	4	2	1	17	4	3	5	5	9	
2	Lamoli	11			1					2			10	4		2		4	
3	Uleri	13					1			1	1	1	1	1	3	2			
4	Yadumangi	6			2	1		1		1		1	6	1				3	
5																			
6	FOL 1				7	8		1	2	6	5	4	7	48	33	5	23	11	36
7	" 2				4	2	2	1	1	8	3	3	30	10	6	9	5	16	
8																			
9																			
10																			
11																			
12																			
13																			
14																			
15																			
TOTALS					13	10	2	2	3	14	8	7	7	78	43	11	32	16	52

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS								
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District		Government		Mission						
			Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult					
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			
1	Narso	13		7	3		1				8	7						1	
2	Lamoli	11	1	2	3														
3	Uleri Logo	13		1															
4	Yadumangi	6	6	1	4		1	1			1	3							
5																			
6	FOL 1		18	4	10	7	3	10	6	1	3	3	37	12	7			2	
7	" 2		7	1	2	1	10		2	1		9	10					1	
8																			
9																			
10																			
11																			
12																			
13																			
14																			
15																			
TOTALS			25	15	18	13	3	10	20	6	2	3	3	46	22	7		1	3

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS								TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family						
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years				46 and over					
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F		
1	Narso	13	10	4	13	10	10	8	5	5	28	27	15	12	47	34	51	42	174	
2	Lamoli	11	5	3	15	6	8	5	4	12	13	29	3	7	37	26	39	39	137	
3	Uleri Logo	13	1	1	3	1	3	5		4	8	9	2	4	7	11	11	13	42	
4	Yadumangi	6	1		8	5	5	7	4	4	12	11	5	4	25	20	28	19	92	
5																				
6	FOL 1		34	26	50	79	82	75	77	61	88	227	83	94	310	280	441	351	1382	
7	" 2		17	8	29	22	26	25	13	25	61	76	25	27	112	91	129	113	445	
8																				
9																				
10																				
11																				
12																				
13																				
14																				
15																				
TOTALS			51	34	95	101	108	100	90	86	249	303	108	121	422	371	570	464	1827	✓

(3)

PATROL REPORT

DISTRICT CENTRAL REPORT NO. 3 - 66/67

PATROL CONDUCTED BY - J.J. ADAMS

AREA PATROLLED - PARTS OF MT. KOIARI CENSUS DIVISION

PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY - EUROPEANS - NIL

NATIVES - FIELD ASSISTANT

DURATION - FROM 10-5-67 to 13-5-67

NO. DAYS - 3

DID MEDICAL ASSISTANT ACCOMPANY? NO

LAST PATROL TO AREA BY DISTRICT SERVICES - MAY 1965

MAP REF. - 4 MILE MORESBY.

OBJECTS OF PATROL - CENSUS REVISION.

67-2-6
JA/MM
John Adams

Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach,
PORT MORESBY.

18th May, 1967.

~~The Director,~~
~~Department of District Administration,~~
~~KORORUA.~~

MT. KOIARI PATROL REPORT
INTRODUCTION

The Mt. Koiari Census Division is north-east of Port Moresby, south of the Owen Stanleys towards the beginning of the Kokoda Trail, and consists mainly of timbered foothills tending more to mountains farther north.

Only nine villages were visited by this section of the patrol, the remainder by Patrol Officer, Mr. D. Robertson. Three days were spent in the area - the officers arriving and leaving by helicopter.

The purpose of the patrol was for Census revision with particular relevance to amending the Common Roll for the forthcoming Elections.

Villagers were asked if they had any problems and it was pleasing that there were few, although the previous patrol to the area was in 1965, instructions and advice had been carried out.

Because of the short duration of the patrol, no profound observations were made. Housing and health seemed very good as did the food situation.

The crude death rates were 3.8% and 3.5%, respectively for the under and over 16 year age groups, for the two year period.

GENERAL

Detailed headings as per Chapter 4 of Standing Instructions would appear superfluous.

The reception of the patrol was always friendly. Housing standards were good; roofs of thatched kunai or occasionally leaves, closely woven bamboo walls and mainly adged, wooden floors, were common of the area. The houses were raised on stumps about three feet from the ground. Sometimes the houses were closer to the ground with a semi-enclosed kitchen actually on the adjoining ground. High altitudes with the consequent cold nights at some sites were disadvantageous.

Water supplies were ample although their sources, the creeks were often well below the villages.

Many deep pit latrines were noticed and these were well kept. Personal hygiene, superficially at least, appeared good and the village areas were very clean.

Village officials were co-operative, as were their constituents.

Relations with adjacent groups in the area were somewhat strained by accusations of trespassing and poaching. This is not uncommon, but the situation is being viewed sensibly by the people.

No courts were heard or referred to Senior Officers.

Carriers, 4, were ~~leased~~ hired from Boridi to Dubi. They volunteered freely. The journey lasted 1 hour and 45 minutes.

Most of the economy appears to come from sale of local vegetables flown to Port Moresby. Labour tends to be on short term bases.

Personal tax was not collected and the \$2.00 rate appears unlikely to cause any hardship.

COMPLAINTS AND QUERIES

Village Constable of Dubi requested the return of \$20 "deposit" from a man, SIOU, of Enivilogo, being part of bride price. The woman chose another suitor. Siou was advised to return the money before the next patrol.

Iluma Dubi, of Dubi, claims \$214 return of bride price from Kaiabi Susue (Eubu), cook, working at 7 mile.

Upo Seke of Urigo (Rigo S.D.) wants Subi Kaula to return his watch taken by Subi in June 1966. Subi is reported to be working at 9 mile quarry.

Dubi V.C. wishes to build a "court house" as a symbolic deterrent to evil doers. He proposed the building be used for interrogations and for holding suspects.

Noia Marina, V.C. of Samoli, claimed to have seen 3 men from Bodinumu cutting through supports of a bridge across the Efogi River, in such a way as to cause people attempting to cross the bridge bodily harm. The men, ISOSO BAGIA, UDA SAGORI and SURINA OTEVE are reported to be working as labourers at 6 mile.

Conditions seemed good. As mentioned, a great deal of information was not gained because of the nature and brevity of the patrol.

It is hoped to mount a foot patrol early in July when a more comprehensive report may be expected.

J.J. Adams
J.J. ADAMS
PATROL OFFICER

67-3-1

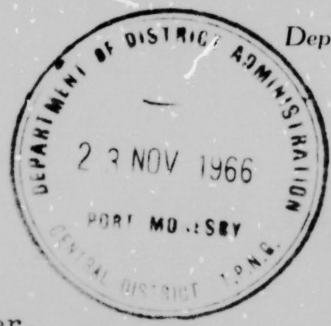
28



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Amount Returned to Store

Telegrams DISADM
Telephone 4601
Our Reference..... 67-1-2
If calling ask for
Mr.....



Department of District Administration,
Konedobu, Papua.

18th November, 1966.

District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO. 1/1966-67:

Receipt of Mr. Adams' patrol report covered by both your memo and that of Mr. Nolan, is acknowledged with thanks.

2. Mr. Adams appears to have spent a month very profitably in the field among the people of the Mt. Brown and Mt. Obree census divisions. His report is lengthy and very informative but is poorly presented.

3. I agree with your statement that the economic development of this area is not practicable at the present time.

4. All in all a patrol well carried out.

*Adv. Kwik.
Awarded Pleas.
PTZ.*

J.K. McCarthy
(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR.

✓ 28/11/66

67-3-1

18th October, 1966.

The Director,
Dept. of District Administration,
Konedobu.

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO.1-1966/67.

The above report is forwarded for your information.

The report contains a wealth of information but is somewhat marred by poor presentation.

Too many matters were mentioned and not followed up so as to present a complete picture.

Economic development of this area is not practicable at the present time, Population scarcity does not warrant road extension into the area and the construction of airstrips is not possible and not warranted.

Health. The incidence of Goitre in the area could well bear investigation. As could the reports of "coughing". One notes that the last Medical patrol to the area was in May, 1961.

Shotguns. There appears to be an over abundance of guns in the area, and it seems many of them are not registered under the new Ordinance. Action will be taken to have this rectified.

All in all, a patrol well carried out.

(R.T.GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.C.D.

encl.

67-3-1

A.D.C. KWIKI.A.

Vouchers are returned for payment.

(R.T.GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.C.D. 18.10.66.

67-3-1

26



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams.....
Our Reference... **67-1-1**
If calling ask for
Mr. **LFN/HMaino:**

Department of District Administration,
KWIKILA,
Central District.

6th October, 1966.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.



Correct

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO.1/66-67

Attached please find two (2) copies of the above, together with Claim for Camping Allowance.

The building of airstrips, particularly in the Mount Obree area, seems to be something of a fetish. The people are, by virtue of their environment, without a means of marketing their produce. The nature of the terrain is most ragged, the population extremely sparse and even if a suitable airstrip site could be found it is unlikely that the people could construct a strip up to D.C.A. standards.

There would seem to be little hope of easing the economic frustrations of these people for some considerable time to come, that is, until a road can be brought within a reasonable distance of them. At the moment a task such as this is well beyond the means of the Rigo Local Government Council.

The population figures depict the situation prevailing in the two Census Divisions patrolled, namely, a very slight overall natural increase.

For your information and action, please.

(L.F. NOLAN)
a/Assistant District Commissioner

DIALYSIS COMMISSIONER C.D. 18.10.66
(P. J. SWINOMVA)

25



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of **GENERAL** Report No. **1/1966-67**

Patrol Conducted by **J.J. ADAMS, CADRE PATROL OFFICER.**

Area Patrolled **MT. BROWN AND MT. JERRE CENSUS DIVISIONS**

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans **NO**

Natives **A.P.O. INTERPRETER 1 MEMBER R.P. & N.G.C.**

Duration—From **19/8/1966** to **18/9/1966**

Number of Days **31**

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? **NO**

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services **26/10/1965**

D.A.S.F. 1964
Medical **5/1964**

Map Reference **RICO S.D. 2 MILINGE**

Objects of Patrol **TAX/CENSUS AND ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION.**

APPENDICES. "A" VILLAGE CONSTABLES "B" SCHOOLS "C" COMPLAINTS.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £.....
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £.....
Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund
.....
.....

67-1-1

LPH/HM.

KWIKILA,
Central District.

15th August, 1966.

Mr. J.J. Adams,
Cadet Patrol Officer,
KWIKILA.PATROL INSTRUCTIONS - MT. BROWN & MT. SOBREE
RIGO PATROL NO. 1/1966-67

Prepare to depart for a patrol into the abovenamed Census Divisions on the 19th day of this month. You have already been verbally informed.

Prior to departure attend to the following:-

- (a) Obtain a cash advance for carrier payments making sure that you will have sufficient money to pay all outstanding N.M.T.A.'s for the two Census Divisions.
- (b) Select one member of the Constabulary to accompany you.
- (c) Advise Interpreter HENARI REUBEN that he will accompany you throughout the entire patrol.

Whilst on patrol the following is to be achieved or followed:-

- (1) Revise the census and collect tax. Bear in mind that the only tax that may be collected is for the year 1965/66 as no Rates Bill enabling collection of Personal Tax for 1966-67 has been passed.
- (2) Refer all Court work to this Office.
- (3) Pay particular attention to village conditions i.e. housing hygiene, roads etc.
- (4) Sleep at least one night in each Rest House.
- (5) Do not travel on religious days.
- (6) Collect and distribute mail for the area.
- (7) Effect outstanding wage payments to Village Constables.
- (8) Effect payment on outstanding N.M.T.As.
- (9) Carry on with the Political Education programme.
- (10) Do not make promises we cannot keep.
- (11) Amend, where necessary, you copy of the Sub-District Twomil map so that Office copies may be kept up to date.
- (12) Make a check on all Shotguns held by villagers in the area patrolled, noting:-

- a the validity of the permit, and
 - b the condition of the weapon, its make and serial number.
- (13) In each village ascertain the number of names of clans. Note the names of Clan Leaders and append this information to your report. Such information will be necessary for the formation of Demarcation Committees within the Mt. Brown and Mt. Obree Land Adjudication Areas.
- (14) Upon completion of your patrol submit a report in accordance with Departmental Standing Instructions.

Wishing you a successful patrol.



(L.F. NOLAN)
Officer-in-Charge

67-1-1

JJA/HM.

KWIKILA,
Central District.

23th September, 1966.

The a/Assistant District Commissioner,
Rigo Sub-District Office,
KWIKILA.

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO.1/1966-67

In accordance with your instructions, herewith the above.

- Patrol conducted by : J.J. Adams, C.P.O.
- Area Patrolled : Mt. Brown and Mt. Obree
Census Divisions.
- Personnel Accompanying Patrol : ^{6:00} No. Const. Waino, RPNGC,
Interpreter Henari Reuben
Medical Orderly Oti Bunu.
- Duration of Patrol : 19th August, 1966 - 18th
September, 1966. 31 days.
- Last Patrols to Area : DDA ^{Oct.} 1965.
DASF 1964.
PHD May 1961.
- Objects of the Patrol : Tax/Census and routine Admin-
stration.
- Map Reference : Rigo Sub-District. 2 milinch.
- Appendices : "A" Village Constables.
"B" Schools.
"C" Complaints.
"D" Shotguns.
"E" Clans.
"F" Report on RPNGC
- Patrol Diary : FOJ ^{Feb.} 6-20, para 69 -223
refers.

J.J. Adams
(J.J. ADAMS)
Cadet Patrol Officer.

67-1-1

21
KWIKILA,
Central District.

23rd September, 1966.

Introduction:

The Mt. Brown and Mt. Obree Census Divisions have been patrolled regularly by DDA Officers for many years. Because of the rather rugged terrain there are no vehicular roads nor is it likely there will be any for many years.

Almost all money is earned from labour. Wide varieties of food are grown but cannot be sold because of lack of transport.

Many of the people are frustrated at seeing members of the Rigo Council Area, which is riddled with roads, flitting to and from Moresby to sell garden produce and thus obviating any necessity of seeking employment for wages.

Drought over the past 2 years have allegedly reduced drastically the food in the gardens. Perhaps one inch of rain fell during the 31 days of the patrol. The situation is not yet alarming and there is certainly sufficient food for present needs. During the previous DDA patrol ended about 10 months ago things were becoming very bad and many alleged a fear that they might starve to death but this was slightly over-exaggerated.

Last year helicopters were used in the area searching for coffee-rust. On 2 or 3 occasions on this patrol I was asked if the Government would arrange for food to be brought in by 'copter to the Wiga area for sale in a proposed trade-store.

Socially, the people are well integrated.

People hopeful of roads, which they seem unlikely to ever see, once again asked about joining the Rigo Local Government Council.

Politics are virtually meaningless in these 2 Census Divisions as they are so far removed from village life. People seem to realize that the House of Assembly, is like a larger, more important version of the Local Government Council but can't see it doing them any good and I don't think anybody else can either.

At one village however, while endeavouring to explain what the House does, the opinion was expressed that the Playing Cards Ordinance was very good and everybody seemed to think it a nasty business altogether of people gambling.

The terrain is mountainous and jungles covered with very few grassy stretches. Walking was hot but humidity did not appear at all to be high. Most carrying was finished before noon and the sun did not penetrate the trees much.

Reception of Patrol:

Unenthusiastic. The people have seen plenty of patrols. Fresh food was often brought.

Usually the village Officials produced bananas or coconuts

(where grown) for refreshment.

In the lower Mt. Brown were coconuts grow village officials met the patrol with coconuts to drink about 15 minutes walk from their villages.

Villages:

The standard of housing was generally good.

The type mainly is similar to conventional European housing except that there is generally only one room. Materials are either bamboo matting or large adzed wooden boards with thatched-grass or leaf rooves.

A small number of villages consist of very small houses inclined to be somewhat crowded. These were situated high on ridges and most likely so made for warmth as often they lacked windows. It was pointed out that this is not conducive to good health and many people intimated that they would enlarge houses and possibly shift to lower sites.

The only disadvantages of some village sites were distances from water. Occasionally it was a half-hour walk from the village to the water-supply. There are ample creeks with good fresh water.

In the majority each family possesses a toilet. Toilets are situated well away from water supplies and are deep. A small number of people are disinclined to dig deep toilets or any other sort.

Village officials of Igua and Uwala wish to keep pigs from entering village and garden areas. Many villages have pigs wandering through. These and dogs have their stools around and about as is their habit. I was mildly surprised that some people actually were going to the trouble to prevent this but the majority shows no concern.

Village Officials:

In the main these are clan leaders by inheritance.

Some of the village constables are highly respected as are some of the councillors. Suggestions re sanitation and road improvements from the previous DDA patrol had often be carried out.

Some Officials are very old, show no interest in their office and obviously only retain their badges of office as symbols of what they think, often erroneously, to be prestige.

It was pleasing to note that the majority appears loyal and to have induced their people to follow a good standard.

I do feel that, although clan-leaders in the main and apparently automatically selected as councillors by their people, the main inducement now to hold office is in the hope of being awarded a shot-gun permit. It is therefor not surprising that when this possibility occurs that village standards are somewhat elevated.

A list of Village Constables and observations is appended as Appendix "A".

Outline of Political Situation:

There are no Chinese, Europeans or confirmed mixed-blood people in either Census Division.

People again expressed dissatisfaction at not having heard from their local MHA. The feeling is that they voted but now, as they put it "stop nothing" in and around their villages. A strong sense of frustration is apparent. Although ample food can be grown there is no way of marketing. Most people claim they can expand planting to a very large degree. So many pine-apples were planted during the S.D.A. period of influence at Guranomu (about 2 days walk to Kokorogoro road-head), that the people used to throw half the crop into the Kemp Welch River to take the smell out of the village. This of course is an extreme example.

Sanoum people in the north-east Mt. Brown asked for the Government to start a business there. What sort of business they could not explain - any one would do. They pointed to a ridge towards Airiaka, south-west of Sancum, where they want an air-strip built. They claim they can level the ground which has, at a guess, about a 10 degree slope. The best patch is about 100 yards long by 40 yards wide with a further rise up at one end and a drop down at the other.

Somore people also have the same bee in their bonnet. Their site is north across the river about a 1 and-a-quarter hour climb from the village. Previous DDA Officers have discouraged these ideas in the area which may have begun from an economic survey by DAS in 1964. Recently an SDA pastor advised the people to "talk strong" to the next patrol re the site. This they did with a vengeance.

Previous Officers of DDA have endeavoured to discourage the people from being over-hopeful of putting in air-strips. Instead the Abaro and Somore villagers found a reasonably flat piece of ground and decided that once cleared it would be a good garden site. It is, I was told that Efogi air-strip is smaller than this area they have chosen. However, this proposed air-strip is about 200 yards long with a further 45 yards at one end sloping at, again a very roughly estimated, 6 to 10 degrees. The average width is about 25 to 30 yards.

The people were very agitated and it was necessary to call for order rather loudly to stop several people literally yelling at once. They claim that Efogi to Moresby by plane is \$2.00 per capita and \$6.00 for a copra sack full of food. All the men present, about 30 of them, said they would put up this amount each week. Further they claim it would take about 6 months to flatten and widen the site..

There is plenty of land available for more planting. In due course the people will be advised of the likelihood of this ventures success.

The above may serve to give an idea of how anxious they are to make money on their own land. It seems rather obvious that they think they are the "forgotten people" in that the Administration is not doing enough for them and I think the feeling may grow.

Most likely reason could be a form of jealousy towards the people in the Rigo Council Area. Pointing out that there are people in in the Territory worse off than will not solve the problem.

Relationships with other groups are good barring minor disputes.

Of adults males 40% of Mt. Brown and 26% of Mt. Obree are absent at work, the vast majority inside Central District. Of the total population, absentee workers, including men, women and children, amount to 24% of Mt. Brown and 13% Mt. Obree.

Aged and infirm persons are looked after by relatives as are many children of absentee workers.

Of the absentee workers approximately one half not returned to their villages for many years. Of these a very large number are reported to be working on Rigo Plantations.

"Marriage Gift" problems are mainly confined to tardy or non-payment. Probably an all-time low record of one case was brought before the patrol.

A youth from Saunom has a sister married to the LMS pastor at Homenom by whom she has 2 children. They have been married for 5 years. The bride-price was to have been one of the pastor's sisters but the youth didn't fancy either of them and wanted his sister back.

This sister for sister exchange is far more common in the adjacent Maria Census Division. The pastor was quite willing to give the youth a cash settlement of \$200.00 which is about the going price of a wife in the area. One of the relations got in on the act and wanted the money raised to something like, from memory "twenty hundred thousand pounds" which the pastor maintained was a bit pricey. Mr. Sharp, the ADC, had already given a decision and it has been noted in the village book in case of need of future reference.

Agriculture:

Food seems adequate but limited at present in variety. Few potatoes were available. Plenty of small tomatoes plus taro, sweet potatoes, chinese cabbage and paw-paws were bought but the main crop of these is due around December as are watermelons.

Many bananas were not ripe but we received an adequate supply.

A number of instances of goitre were noticed no doubt caused by a lack of leafy green vegetables in the diet.

Breadfruit also has not yet ripened.

It was noticed in a village constables' book at Wiga (southern Mt. Brown) that about 40 years ago there was a medical campaign which virtually wiped out goitre for a period.

Mimai and sugar-cane are abundant.

Planting seems mainly individual but some communal was evident.

Small amounts of coffee are still sold from Dirikomana and Onemagolo (south-east Mt. Brown) at Kapogere DASF station.

Coconuts planted about 5 years ago at Airiuka are allegedly failing, one suggestion being that the salt planted them has been used up.

At Saunom DASF was mentioned by the people who want to plant crops for sale. Without roads or an aeroplane service this seems not feasible.

An interest was shown in planting teak if only for future use as building material.

Introduction of new crops might be appreciated to improve the local diet. As they feel they are getting little value from the Administration it might be a good move to attempt this.

Livestocks:

No great stocks of pigs are kept but most villages have pigs. These are mainly used for wedding gifts or feasts.

One man near Wiga paid \$20.00 for a young board, white, from a Rigo plantation for breeding purposes.

Some fowls are also kept and the eggs, I was told, eaten if they found. A few were bought. Last year a woman brought about 10 eggs which she possibly had been saving since the previous patrol left.

Commerce and Industry:

There are 7 trade stores, 6 in Mt. Brown and 1 in Mt. Obree. The owner of the one in Mt. Obree is dead and if he managed his store in the fashion of one at Amuraika he possibly died of starvation.

The stores are situated roughly in an arc around the north-east of Rigo Council Area and closest to that Area. From east to west they are:-

Mukunaroaka	2
Obakogolo	1
Amuraika	3
and Sirum No.2	1

Most are joint ventures with the initial outlay being made by up to around 20 people contributing from \$2 to \$10. Weekly takings vary from nothing through an average of perhaps \$5 to a maximum of \$10.

One man allegedly is the sole owner of one store at Amuraika. He is elderly and evidently well-respected. He pays \$1.00 per capita to carriers transporting his food from either Seba or Kokorogoro. The other two "managers" pay \$1.20 and \$2.00. The trip takes almost 6 hours.

Stocks vary from Milo, lighter-flints, biscuits, bully, cigarettes, stick-tobacco, tinned fish, powdered-milk, tea, coffee, rice and flour to the latter two alone.

Many people prefer to carry their own food from stores closer to Kwikila. Rice and flour sell from 10-12 cents, bully around 35 cents for round tins, 45-50 cents for "square". The difference in whole-sale prices paid by the entrepreneurs to their retail price can be up to 75% in the instance of Curry powder (W.P.20c. - RP 35c).

Current trading licences are held in each instances

From Kwikila to Port Moresby on a P.M.V. is \$1.50 per head, the same return and a similar charge for any type of baggage. When the cost of carriers is added the retail price must jump for food to be sold at a profit if it can be sold.

The man at Amuraika referred to previously was paying \$2.00 per capita to his carriers and selling his rice and flour at one shilling and three pence per pound whereas the 2 other stores in his own village retail it at 10 cents. The 2 other stores are booming in comparison. One sells only rice and flour and pays his carriers only \$1.00 per capita for the same trip.

Kemakomana people (central Mt. Brown) catch good mullet and talapia which they said they will smoke and bring to Kwikila market but they may change their minds.

An outboard motor costing about \$480.00 is owned at Sirum. The extent of commercial use of this unfortunately was not ascertained.

With the exception of coffee mentioned under Agriculture there is no other commercial industry.

Those concerned with the outboard motor were warned by a councillor not to sell game (presumably at Kwikila) outside the village. Further details were not obtained.

Rest House:

These were always adequate and repairs where necessary had been carried out since the previous patrol.

Obakigolo, Amuraika and Waifanomu do not have police barracks and were not slept at on this patrol partly because of this but chiefly because of shortage of carriers which would be needed.

Carriers:

Generally these are easy to hire but is wa sometimes necessary to have them carry for 2 consecutive days meaning that they would be required to sleep away from their village. This causes some discontent.

Health:

Of total^{of} deaths, 44% in Mt.Obree and 38% in Mt. Brown occurred in the age group below 16 years. There are more adults than children in both areas. Death rates of 3.56% (Mt.Obree) and 1.93% (Mt. Brown) for total populations, do not seem alarming however.

A male carrier woke up at Tomorovana expelling quite large quantities of blood from his mouth and asked to be excused from carrying. He was ordered to report as quickly as possibly to Kwikila hospital. Medical Orderly, Oti, accompanying the patrol suggested he likely had pulmonary tuberculosis.

Mosquito nets were not used and seldom did the occasional mosquito cause annoyance.

There was a good deal of coughing amongst many of the older men at Badaika. These people have been asking for an APO for years. About 3 years ago they were told to build an aidpost which they won't understandably, until they actually see an APO with drugs posted there.

During the first 10 days of the patrol 11 people with well-advance goitre were treated. Some of the women had throat swellings almost the size of a stubbie bottle. It was noted in a village const-able's book at Wiga that 40 years ago after a medical campaign against goitre the disease appeared to have been temporarily eradicated.

There are aid posts at Wiga, Senemaka and Homenom in Mt. Brown and at Dorobisoro in Mt. Obree.

A hospital orderly from Samarai wishes to run an aid post at Sori and was advised to see the Medical Assistant Kwikila.

Education:

There are 13 L.M.S. schools and 1 S.B.A. school in the 2 Census Divisions where Prep. to Standard 2 are taught. The pastor/teachers' average scholastic achievements are Standard 3. One, at Dorobisoro claims to have studied to Standard 6.

English is allegedly taught at these schools. This must be very difficult as many of the teachers cannot speak it themselves but claim to be able to read it.

Dorobisoro has requested that more teachers be sent there to teach beyond Standard 2. The teacher claims he is teaching 72 students. This figure happens to be the total number of children aged from 6 to 15 years for Dorobisoro and the 2 adjacent villages of Abowana and Igonamo.

A list of the schools is attached as Appendix "B".

Roads and Bridges:

There are no vehicular roads in these Divisions.

Several of the foot-tracks were in very poor condition and obviously no attempt for many years has been made to improve them. It was pleasing to note that a few villages have widened and levelled some tracks around mountain-sides. It was suggested to others that they follow suit.

Due to the rugged terrain nothing practical can be done to improve many of the tracks which are quite suitable to indigenous users. Occasionally the carriers would follow the river whereas the actual patrol track avoids it.

Cemeteries:

2 graves were almost inside Kemakomana village. These and other people were warned against doing this in future.

Missions:

There are 14 mission establishments, 13 L.M.S. and one S.B.A.

Influence does not appear strong.

Dorobisoro and Wiga, both L.M.S., have big attendances.

I was often told that all people attend services where there is a mission. Dorobisoro and Abaro (S.B.A.) were the only 2 from memory with church buildings, made from Native materials.

Personal Tax:

Back Taxes were collected from 72 people, an amount of \$249.00

Current rate of \$2.00 per annum per capita is well able to be paid.

There were no refusals to pay.

7
14

APPENDIX "A"

VILLAGE CONSTABLES

Village

Village Constable

Mukunaro
Dakevakomana
Muiamagoro
Uburegoro
Senemaka

Kila-Mouna
Bomeo-Golu
Hare-Lokou
Sere-Gabi
Warabu-Otabaire

Seems o.k.
Village good.
Deaf and appears senile.
Fairly new. Seems good.
Lacks control and intelligence.

Gorugoro
Iguia

Keai-Bagai
Mimai-Buru

Fair
New. Appears popular.
with people and also to
have good control.

Uwaia

Nurama-Emesi

Popular. Good work done
in village.

Homenom
Saunom
Airiaka
Burudoburu
Amuraika

Enia-Rugume
Dogeri-Bodeni
Nomu-Ramaia
Bidai-Inua
Burugu

Village good.
Elderly. Fairly competent.
A spiv true but competent.
Very good when inclined.
A character. Popular but
does not appear the insp-
iring type.

Kaikanomu

Very uninspiring but some
good work done in and aro-
und village-after specific
recent instruction by ADC.

Tomorovenua

Mamana

Has village just about in
his pocket.

Badafka

Bisoi

Keen and conscientious.
Good type.

Tabu
Igonamo

Oboi-Maiago
Inobu-Beua

Young. Unimpressive.
Popular and appears cap-
able.

Abowana
Oisobi (Laroni)

Gerebu-Amie
Iaura-Bevari

Fair.
Village in good shape.
Has a record of not visit-
ing station with complaint
or renewal of SAP, the
latter he since has relin-
quished. Something of a re-
bag.

Abaro

Ioini-Borebe

At present gripped with ae-
roplane fever. Village
quite good and people wish
to construct an airstrip.

Sori

Ruruna-Anolei

Quite good as is village,
new rest-house and barrack

Sirim

Budoa-Labo

Has had a good past record
but now becoming elderly.

8

(13)

APPENDIX "B"

L.M.S. SCHOOLS

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>STANDARD</u>	<u>TOTAL NO. STUDENTS</u>	<u>STANDARD ATTAINED BY TEACHERS</u>
Mukunaroka	Standard 1.	?	?
Obakigolo	Prep, Standard 2	21	3
Dakevakomana	Prep, Standard 1 & 2		
Dirikomana	Prep, Standard 1 & 2	9	?
Wiga			
Aruo'Idu	Prep, Standard 1	9	?
Homenom	Prep, Standard 1 & 2	18	?
Saunom	Prep, Standard 1	18	?
Airiauka	Prep, (22), Standard 1 (3)	25	?
Maranom No.2	Prep, Standard 1 & 2	18	3
Badaika	Prep, Standard 1 & 2 (6m, 8f)	14	2
Tabu	Prep, (4), Standard 1 (2)	6	3
Dorobisoro	Prep, (20m, 5f) Standard 1 (15m) Standard 2 (30m 2f)	72	6

S.D.A. SCHOOLS

Abaro Teacher not available during patrol.

APPENDIX "C"

COMPLAINTS BROUGHT BEFORE THE PATROL

A man wishing his daughter to leave her husband.

Bobogoro councillor's wife propositioned twice by different men during councillor's absence.

A husband upset at his wife saying that he drank her urine and ate her vagina.

3 councillors upset about poachers on their land.

Kemakomana councillor wished one of his villagers to return from another village.

Senemaka V.C.'s 2 wives arguing. He decided to divorce the first. Another councillor with the same problem.

Ex Bigeia councillor's medal held by man at Sivigolo.

A woman thought another said the first could go and have intercourse with the first woman's dead brother.

A man wanted his "sister" warned against going on his land and from taking coconuts.

Iguia and Uwaia village officials want pigs kept from gardens and villages. They themselves have killed their own pigs.

Iguia V.C., newly elected, has not received his uniforms.

Some Homenom and Wiga people allege a food shortage and would like shotguns.

Gunua councillor dissatisfied with Homenom APO's dissatisfaction with alleged insufficient help from villagers.

Sanoum, and others to a lesser extent - that they have no

roads or aeroplane service by which means to make money.

Saunom VC and others not happy because one councillor often wasn't in the village for work parades.

A youth wanting his sister back from her husband as her husband's sisters were not acceptable to him as prospective marriage partners.

3 non-payments of pigs prices.

A councillor's pig had been mauled by a dog. The pig still lived but with the injured leg. The councillor returned the pig and accepted another as compensation. The replacement developed skin blemishes and was returned. The councillor wanted another replacement.

1 of pigs in a councillor's garden.

Burudoburu pastor that some children not attending school.

Maranom No.1 village men that they didn't want to carry 2 days in a row.

A man that his ex-wife had stolen goods belonging to him and his new wife.

A man wanting to know who fathered his dead brother's widow's child so that he could compel him to marry her.

A woman whose husband visits her once a year, mainly for one thing, who wishes to marry another man. This referred to ALO repayments of bride price as the people claim such a thing to their knowledge has never before occurred.

A councillor that while working in a Rigo store that he was told his hours would be 0700-1730 whereas he was required to finish at 1900 but received no over-time in excess of the previously agreed \$10.00 a fortnight.

Abowana VC that a man had been beating a woman who however wished to give him another chance rather than take court action.

One by 3 brothers against Muianomu councillor in that he warned them against selling meat outside the village because they knew his fashion. He is suspected by many of having caused the death of a child some years ago.

Trends were that some village officials were doing excellent jobs (not noticeable) but had not received arms permits, that local MHA had not been in touch and that there were no ways of making money.

APPENDIX "D"

<u>Village</u>	<u>Permit</u>	<u>Condition</u>	<u>Make</u>	<u>Serial No.</u>
Mukunaroka	COR 6189	fair	Astra	17588
	COR 6179	fair	Bibar	24845
	COR 287	fair	Cooley	77452
	COR 6153	good	Winchester	135537
Obakigolo	SAP58378	good	Bibar	7922
	SAP51835	good	Cooley Model 840	76567
	SAP58380	good	Gecado	11168
Dakevakomana	SAP58382	fair	Sportco 55	3647
	SAP58383	good	Topper 148	V29777
	SAP58387	fair	Bibar	22692

<u>Village</u>	<u>Permit</u>	<u>Condition</u>	<u>Make</u>	<u>Serial No.</u>
Dirikomana	COR 6173	fair	Beretta	2215
	SAP 58384	good	Greener	8734
	?	good	Cooley	16213
Bobogoro	SAP 51857	fair	?	12878
	SAP 58316	fair	Astra	15068
Didiga	SAP 58361	good	Gecado	6633
Muliamagoro 2	SAP 58315	fair	Gecado	13397
	no permit	fair	Astra	21363
Gaigoro	SAP 58326	good	Webley & Scott	78217
Onemagolo	SAP 58390	good	Astra	73438
Aruo'Idu	SAP 53828	good	Sportco	3083
	COR 261	fair	Geo-Elgoibar	10376
Uburegoro	SAP 53842	fair	Sportco 55	5667
Kemakomana	SAP 53780	fair	Sportco 54	1848
Bunegoro	SAP 51811	poor	Sportco 54	710
Wibegoro	SAP 51812	fair	Beretta	2272
Senemaka	SAP 51700	poor	Eibar	32461
Amuram	SAP 51851	good	Cooley 840	76705
Maranom	COR 6192	fair	Winchester 37	141182
Araigoro	absent			
Corugoro	COR 6193	fair	Astra	19440
Iguia	SAP 51900	fair	Topper 158	V30418
	SAP 51834	good	Cooley 840	76773
Uwala	SAP 58353	fair	Gecado	04267
Homenom	SAP 51833	fair	Gecado	6634
	SAP 53815	fair	Cooley 84	81151
Gunsia	SAP 51801	fair	Astra	21114
Ierikomana	SAP 51719	poor	S&A	4342
Homenom	SAP 53816	fair	Gecado	10913
	SAP 51867	good	Cooley 840	76600
Saunom	SAP 53894	good	Gecado	10602
	SAP 53833	good	Stevens 94F	3300
Maranom 1.	COR 6220	good	Astra	30230
Airiauka	SAP 53818	good	Gecado	18285
Himai'ia	COR 6157	good	Astra	B461
Airiauka	COR 6158	good	Winchester	141179
Burudoburu	SAP 51899	good	Gecado	13265
Maranom 2	SAP 53821	good	Gentaure	1842
Amuraika	SAP 58350	fair	Astra	20620
Aramaika	SAP 58322	good	Cooley 840	76435
Toburoika	SAP 58349	poor	Sportco 54	2160
Kaikanomu	COR 271	good	Gecado	14023
Tomorovanua	COR 6162	fair	Topper 148	V29768
	COR 273	poor	Topper	V28377
	COR 272	poor	Astra	6792
Lofaika	COR 274	fair	Astra	34001
Badaika	COR 269	good	Astra	28660
	COR 270	fair	Sportco 54	1871
Imidiru	SAP 58375	good	Astra	29302
Fabu	SAP 51878	good	Cooley 84	049165
Dorobisoro	COR 6205	good	Webley & Scott	78256
	COR 6160	fair	Astra	18832
	SAP 51869	new	Webley & Scott	81539
Igonamo 2	COR 6174	new	Cooley 840	06166
Abowana	SAP 51868	good	Cooley 840	76609
	COR 6213	new	Webley & Scott	73154
Mimai	SAP 51757	good	Astra	28775
Oidobi	SAP 51852	new	Webley & Scott	81538
Ipoiduburu	SAP 53891	poor	Topper 158	V30430
Idagigolo	SAP 51744	good	Cooley 84	049195
Huavolo	SAP 45504	good	Astra	18552
Aboro	SAP 51853	good	Gecado	20071
Dodi	COR 5788	good	Gecado	20070

<u>Village</u>		<u>Permit</u>	<u>Condition</u>	<u>Make</u>	<u>Serial No.</u>
Abaro	COR	6161	good	Cooley 84	149196
Somoro	COR	6156	fair	Lopper 148	V29423
Waura	COR	5702	new	Astra	52263
Guranom	SAP	51746	good	Astra	35777
Barataka	SAP	51845	fair	Sportco	1429
Baraika	SAP	51876	good	Astra	41299
Waifanomu	COR	6178	poor	"Geo" Elgoibar	11518
Sirimu No.1	SAP	58406	poor	Sportco	2187
	COR	268	fair	Astra	26771
		not registered	poor	S&A	4589

*of Brown
at Obel.*

APPENDIX "E"

CLAN LEADERS.

<u>Village</u>	<u>Clan</u>	<u>Leader</u>
Mukunaroka	Magura-Dubu	Monena-Kwalimu
	Tubu-Rubu	Gauli-Renagi
	Gepi-Rubu	Gesi-Banaga
	Rigo-Rubu	Beriga-Levana
Obakigolo 4.	Mule-Rubu	Kila-Gerega
	Tubasi-Rubu	Goro-Dabana
	Tauga	Kila-Asima
	Tubugara	Gini-Raio
Balagolo 2.	Mule-Rubu No.2	Gabani-Gauna
	Buku-Rubu	Diga-Gauna
Dakevakomana 4. & Bolnomu (Ikega)	Ikega	Vana-Nanu
	Kokolo	Bomeo-Golu
	Nonogo No.2	Lam-Bina
	Wali-Tagolo	Goiobu-Valita
Ganigiu 2.	Nonogo No.1	Buia-Gini
	Kalaigolo	Meona-Goiobu
Dirikomana 2.	Warita-Goro	Nagalu-Uba
	Kokolo	Gini-Bolana
Bobogolo	Hemoka	Mamase-Maraga
	Wibegoro	Enivo-Warika
	Geru 2.	Maraga-Abi
	Geru 1.	Bununa-Oiena
Muiamagoro 1.	Uiga	Godia-Neneva
Gaigoro 1.	Memeka	Kikima-Dumo
Didiga 2.	Muidubu	Uina-Gari (At work Sivigolo)
Onemagolo 2.	Babaga	Urua-Tenuka (COR)
	Koupa	Oura-Managa
Ioramakomana	Pedogoro	Pedede-Dabada (COR)
Aruo'Idu	Arakomana	Kikima-Gabua (COR)
	Bokukaira	Geama-Kikima (COR)
Bumegoro	Loena	Ipuka-Nigoma (COR)
Ubegoro	Ubure-Pore	Kikima-Larea
	Iaru-Goro	Sere-Gabi
Kemakomana 1	Ero	Iobu-Godana (COR)
Wibegoro 1.	Wibegoro	Karoa-Iagipore (VC)
Senemaka 2.	Haboina)	Warabu-Otaba (VC)
	Magia)	Warabu-Otaba "
Amuramu 1.	Boko	Abe-Duri
Gorogoru 2.	Avena	Warima-Teiana (COR)
	Ohua	Keai-Bagci (VC)
	Adabewai	Iori-A'ara (VC-COR)
Araigo 1.	Gebi	Kano-Nevaru (COR)

<u>Village</u>	<u>Clan</u>	<u>Leader</u>
Iguia 3.	Egumokade	Kai-Buro (VC)
Uwaia 1.	Oria	Vaurabe-Wabaia
Homenom 1.	Iaramuna	Airo-Nemo
Budoge 1.	Wa'aboia	Wabidi-Ani
Gunai 1.	Budogeo	Bomuse-Bone (COR)
Ierakomana 1.	Ya-Oia	Wai'ima-Bomuse
Saunom 2.	Ierakomana	Buruai-To'ua (COR)
Maranom No.1.	Saunom	Dageri-Bodena (VC)
Himai'ia 1.	Euro	John-Buroibe
Airiauka 2.	Ero	E'e-Nira (COR)
Burudoburu 1.	Himai'ia	Suoi-Gabo
Maranom 1.	Airiauka	Bobero-Besou
Waburaika 1.	Dogari	Kaiauka-Mena
Amuraika 2.	Eroa	Bidai-Iruna (VC)
Arenaika 2.	Himina	Enima-Ura (COR)
Amaraika 2.	Erou	Inama-Waiaurina (COR)
Tabaroika	Amuraika	Budo-Babada (COR)
Amuraika (Budoika)	Iaugaraika	Borugu-Ageu (VC)
Kaikanomu 2.	Koko-Rubu	Aiaka-Koko (COR)
Pomorovanua 1.	Koke-Rubu	Dagere-Kibodi
Lofaika) 1.	Taboro-Rubu	Bore-Ruruna (COR)
Adaraika)	Budoika-Rubu	Babada-Bomena
Erenaika)	Orama	Gabina-Kopala
Badaika 1.	Sori	Gara-Sori
Adaraika 1.	Korigo	Memera-Mareko
Imidiru 2.	Uro-Rubu	Muiama-Goina
Tabu 1.	Tahume-Dubu	Aranu-Ina
Ibaradoku 1.	Ero-Dubu	Dorema-Iviri
Igonamo 1.	Ohia	Bem-Oboi (COR)
Dorebisoro 1.	Tahume No.2	Oboi-Maiagu (VC)
Abowana 1.	Tahume No.1	Memera-Due (COR)
Ipoideburu 1.	Dairube	Noire-Lamu
Oidobi 1	Iahoia	Erima-Bemagoda (COR)
Mimai 1.	Vidoie	Adi-Gabie (COR)
Idagigolo 1.	Omiau	Gerebu-Amie (VC)
Dodi 1.	Dairube	Mumube-Bade (COR)
Somere	Abere	Iaura-Beuari (VC)
Eero 1.	Maore	Maigo-Elodo (COR)
Aboro 1.	Suori	Doine-Odu (VC)
Huavolo 1.	Tahume No.2	Uei-Euki (COR)
Sori 2.	Bidoi	Memeta-Memera (COR)
Muiadobu 1.	Tahume No.3	Iori-Iori (COR)
Guranomu 1.	Tahume No.1	Inara-Boroa (COR)
Tabunomu 1.	Uahoro	Gogara-Duraha (COR)
Barataka 1.	Tahume No.4	Abena-Maigo
Aduika 1.	Eotoi	Kone-Odobe
Waifanomu)	Umatre	Daure-Vareme (COR)
Sirin No.2)	Lotoi	Ruruna-Amoi (VC)
Sirin No.1)	Dairuba No.2	Kikima-Dobona
	Dairuba No.1	Varo-Sakua (COR)
	Weredodire No.1	Namuru-Togoro (COR)
	Weredodire No.2	Veleva-Roketa (COR)

APPENDIX "F"

REPORT ON ROYAL PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA
CONSTABULARY

NO. 6400 Constable 8th Year WAINO

Conduct good and
duties carried out
well.

LAST CENSUS
10/65

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

7

Birth Rate = 2.48 per 100

Death Rate = 1.93 per 100

Year 1966 Month AUGUST.

Natural Increase = 2.55 per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS												BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS				
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over			IN		OUT		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	
1	MUKUNAROKA	19				1								1	2	2	2	2	1
2	OBAKISOLO	20			1	1	1								2	6		1	
3	DAKEVAKOMANA	20													2				2
4	BELENOMU	20												4		7		1	2
5	GANIGIV	20												1		1			
6	DIRIKOMANA	22									1			1	3		1		1
7	GAIGORO GAIGORO	22												1					1
8	MUAMAGORO	22				1								1					
9	DIDIQA	22												2			1		1
10	BOBOGORO	22								2						1	1		
11	ONEMASOLO	24																	1
12	IOROMAKOMANA	24				1		1							1				
13	ARUO'IDU	24												1	1				
14	BUMESORO	24								1									1
15	UBUREGORO	24												1					1
TOTALS			1		1	3	2			3	1	2	4	15	12	3	6		10

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS						ABSENT STUDENTS											
		Inside District			Outside District			Inside the District			Outside the District								
		Child		Adult	Child		Adult	Government		Mission		Government		Mission					
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F				
1	MUKUNAROKA	19	11	5	18	8		1		12	1	2							
2	OBAKISOLO	20	2	2	17	5						5							
3	DAKEVAKOMANA	20	12	6	15	7	2	2	1	3	6	1	1	3	1				
4	BELENOMU	20	1	1	9	2													
5	GANIGIV	20	1		6														
6	DIRIKOMANA	22	5	3	18	6		2	1	1	4	5	3						
7	GAIGORO	22			4			1											
8	MUAMAGORO	22	1	8	10	8				1									
9	DIDIQA	22	1		5														
10	BOBOGORO	22	7	4	13	5	1	2	3	1		1							
11	ONEMASOLO	24			3	1		1											
12	IOROMAKOMANA	24	1	2	11	4													
13	ARUO'IDU	24			2	3	4												
14	BUMESORO	24			5	1	2	2	2	2		1							
15	UBUREGORO	24	3	2	6	3				2		1							
TOTALS			45	35	158	54	3	6	12	5	3	2	17	1	7	3	12	1	1

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS												TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family			
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		Child				Adult		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	
1	MUKUNAROKA	19	3	3	9	7	8	4	6	5	19	24	9	4	78	35	52	36	161	
2	OBAKISOLO	20	2	6	9	6	6	11	9	8	18	26	6	10	28	33	41	41	148	
3	DAKEVAKOMANA	20	2	1	8	7	6	4	4	3	9	16	5	4	36	26	38	30	130	
4	BELENOMU	20			2	3	4	4		1	4	4		1	7	9	13	7	36	
5	GANIGIV	20		1	1	3	1	1			2	4	2		3	5	10	4	32	
6	DIRIKOMANA	22	3		7	3	6	6	2	6	8	13	5	8	28	24	40	28	120	
7	GAIGORO	22	1		3	1	1	3	1		2	5	1	1	6	4	8	6	24	
8	MUAMAGORO	22	1		5	4	1	4	1	1	5	7	1	1	9	17	17	16	59	
9	DIDIQA	22	2		1	1	1	1	1	1	6	7			6	3	11	7	27	
10	BOBOGORO	22		1	5	4	4	5	3	3	11	13	9	3	20	19	37	22	98	
11	ONEMASOLO	24			2	4	1	2			6	6	4	1	3	6	14	8	36	
12	IOROMAKOMANA	24	1		3	2	4			2	5	7	2	3	9	6	18	14	47	
13	ARUO'IDU	24			2		2	1		4	4	5	2	1	4	7	19	10	40	
14	BUMESORO	24	1	1	4	2	3	1	4	1	6	8	2	5	14	7	16	16	53	
15	UBUREGORO	24			3	1	2	2	1	2	4	4	3	2	9	7	16	9	41	
TOTALS			16	13	64	53	50	59	32	37	109	149	51	44	220	208	360	254	1042	

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(6)

(Folio No. 1.)

MT. BROWN

Birth Rate = 2.48 per 100

Death Rate = 1.93 per 100

Year 1966 Month AUG-SEP

Natural Increase = 0.55 per 100

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS										BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS						
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years			46 and over		IN		OUT		
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	
16	KEMAKOMANA	25			2													1	1	
17	WIBEGORO	25											1							
18	GORUGORO	26										1		2						
19	KARAIWORO	26										1		2	1					
20	AMURAM	26											1							
21	SENEMARA	26										1		2				1		
22	IGUIA	27										1		1						
23	UWAIA	27				2							1	2	2	3				
24	GUNAIA	29							1				1	1					2	
25	HOMENOMU	29		1								1		1	3	1	1	1	1	
26	SANOUM	30	1		1		1	1						2	2	1				
27	MARAROUV no.1	31											2							
28	AIRIAUKA	31												3	1					
29	HIMAI'IA	31										1		1	4	1				
30	MARAROUV no.2	1											1							
TOTALS			1	1	3		3	1	1		5	4	4	4	18	10	4	8	1	4

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS									
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District		Government		Mission							
			Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult				
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F				
16	KEMAKOMANA	25	2	2	4	2														
17	WIBEGORO	25			3															
18	GORUGORO	26	2	2	12	4			1	1	2						1			
19	KARAIWORO	26	3	2	10	4					1	1								
20	AMURAM	26			10	2					1									
21	SENEMARA	26			3	1			1	1										
22	IGUIA	27			1	5	2													
23	UWAIA	27	1	1	9	1					1									
24	GUNAIA	29			5	2			1	1										
25	HOMENOMU	29	2	1	15	3			1	2				2						
26	SANOUM	30			5				1	1			1	2				1		
27	MARAROUV no.1	31	2	1	3	1			1	1			1	1						
28	AIRIAUKA	31	1	3	13	1				1			1	1						
29	HIMAI'IA	31	1		7	1						1	1	1						
30	MARAROUV no.2	1			1	7	3													
TOTALS			14	14	111	27		6	1	2	1	8		4	3	11	2		2	

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS										TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family				
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over				Child	Adult		
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F		
16	KEMAKOMANA	25			5	3	3		3	6	8	1	2	5	13	11	12	41		
17	WIBEGORO	25	1		3	2	1		1	3	5		1	5	3	7	6	21		
18	GORUGORO	26	2		2	3	4	5	1	1	10	3	2	2	12	11	28	70		
19	KARAIWORO	26			1	1	1			3	3	6	4	5	6	19	11	41		
20	AMURAM	26			1	1	2	1	8	5	7	2		11	2	18	9	40		
21	SENEMARA	26	2		1	1	2	1	2	6	7	1	1	5	4	12	10	31		
22	IGUIA	27	1		9	10	6	6	7	10	18	17	4	2	23	27	21	98		
23	UWAIA	27	1	2	7	7	4	5	7	5	10	10	6	3	21	20	26	81		
24	GUNAIA	29	1		1	3	3	2	4	5	5	8	3	2	10	10	15	47		
25	HOMENOMU	29	2	3	11	6	3	7	9	7	24	34	14	5	27	25	58	152		
26	SANOUM	30			1	2	10	8	13	11	22	25	9	11	32	37	40	145		
27	MARAROUV no.1	31			2	5	4	10	3	9	3	11	14	6	4	27	14	22	82	
28	AIRIAUKA	31	3	1	6	6	9	4	8	4	13	16	4	5	27	18	32	100		
29	HIMAI'IA	31	4	1	2	5	3	2	4		13	11	2	5	15	9	23	64		
30	MARAROUV no.2	1	1		2	3	2	2	2	1	7	9	3	2	7	7	17	45		
TOTALS			18	10	63	65	60	56	71	57	56	190	61	45	232	206	355	265	1058	

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

5

MT. BROWN (Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate = 2.48 per 100

Death Rate = 1.93 per 100

Year 1966 Month SEPTEMBER

Natural Increase = 8.55 per 100

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS												BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS					
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over			IN		OUT			
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F		
31	WABURAIKA	1																1			
32	BULIDOBURU	1																1			
33	ARAMAIKA	4																1			
34	TABURAIKA	4																		2	1
35	AMURAIKA	4																1	1		
36	TOTAL FOL NO	3																1	3	3	2
37	"	"	2	1	1	3		3	1	1		5	4	4	4	18	10	4	8	1	4
38	"	"	1	1	1	3	2					3	1	2	4	15	12	3	6		10
39																					
40																					
41																					
42																					
43																					
44																					
45																					
TOTALS			2	1	4	3	5	1	1			8	5	7	8	33	25	10	16	1	15

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS															
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District											
			Government		Mission		Government		Mission		Government		Mission									
			Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult								
31	WABURAIKA	1	2	2	1																	
32	BULIDOBURU	1		3	1																	
33	ARAMAIKA	4	4	10	2	5																
34	TABURAIKA	4		3																		
35	AMURAIKA	4	7	3	13	7																
36	TOTAL FOL NO	3	13	13	33	14																
37	"	"	2	14	14	11	27															
38	"	"	1	45	35	158	54	3	6	12	5	3	2	17	1	7	3	12	1			
39																						
40																						
41																						
42																						
43																						
44																						
45																						
TOTALS			72	62	302	95	3	6	23	6	5	3	27	1	14	8	26	3				

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS												TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family					
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		Child	Adult							
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F							
31	WABURAIKA	1			1	1	1	2	2	2	1	2	4	2	6	5	10	4		25			
32	BULIDOBURU	1			1	4	2	5	2	4	5	5	8	3	13	10	13	10		46			
33	ARAMAIKA	4			1	2	3	3	4	3	1	6	6	3	12	19	21	11		63			
34	TABURAIKA	4			2	3	2	4				6	3	2	2	4	8	12	5		29		
35	AMURAIKA	4			1	3	2	2	6	1		7	7	1	4	16	13	25	18		72		
36	TOTAL FOL NO	3			3	12	11	13	18	10	8	25	26	13	9	51	55	81	48		235		
37	"	"	2	18	19	63	65	60	56	71	57	156	190	61	45	232	206	355	265		1058		
38	"	"	1	16	13	64	53	50	59	32	37	109	149	51	44	220	208	360	254		1042		
39																							
40																							
41																							
42																							
43																							
44																							
45																							
TOTALS			34	26	139	129	123	133	113	102	290	365	125	98	503	469	796	567				2335	

LAST
CENSUS
10/65.

MT O'BREE

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

(4)

Birth Rate = 4.074 per 100

Death Rate = 3.556 per 100

Year 1966 Month SEPTEMBER

Natural Increase = 2.518 per 100

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS												BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS				
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over			IN		OUT		
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	
1	KAIKANOMU	2				1							1	2	5	8				
2	TOMOROVANUA	6									1		1	1			2	2		
3	LOFAIKA	7									1		1	1				2		
4	BADAIKA	7			1						1		1	3						
5	EKENAIKA	7									2		2	1						
6	ADARAIIKA	7											2	1						
7	IMIDIRU	8											3				1			
8	TABU	8		1									1	1						
9	IBARADOKU	8					#													
10	ISONAMU	9					1						5	3			1	2		
11	DOROBISORO	9	1		1	2			1		1		2	3	1	1	1	1		
12	ABOWANA	10								1	2		1	1	3	6		7		
13	OIDOBU	10			1	1			1	1		1	2	1	1	1	1	2		
14	IPOIDUBURU	10										1	1	1			1	1		
15	MIMAI	10										1			2	2	2	1		
TOTALS			1	1	3	4	1		1	2	4	7	2	4	22	16	12	18	8	12

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS													
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District									
			Child		Adult		Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission			
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		
1	KAIKANOMU	2		3	5	2				1	2	1								
2	TOMOROVANUA	6			5	1					1	1								
3	LOFAIKA	7			2	1					1									
4	BADAIKA	7			1															
5	EKENAIKA	7			6			1												
6	ADARAIIKA	7			1			1												
7	IMIDIRU	8			4															
8	TABU	8			6															
9	IBARADOKU	8							1											
10	ISONAMU	9			14	1		2					1							
11	DOROBISORO	9	2		6			1				2								
12	ABOWANA	10			17					1	1			1						
13	OIDOBU	10		1	2	1				1										
14	IPOIDUBURU	10			2						1									
15	MIMAI	10	1		4	1				1										
TOTALS			3	4	75	7		7		1	14	7	3	1						

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS												TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family			
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		Child				Adult		
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	
1	KAIKANOMU	2	1	1	4	7	3	4	2	2	10	11	3	5	12	17	22	19	69		
2	TOMOROVANUA	6	1		3	4	3	3	4	9	11	2		9	10	17	12		48		
3	LOFAIKA	7	1	1	6	6	2	4		3	6	6	2	1	10	14	10	8	42		
4	BADAIKA	7	3		5	3	3	3	1	3	10	13	6	5	12	9	17	18	56		
5	EKENAIKA	7	2	1	3	3	2	2	2	1	5	6	2	1	9	7	14	7	37		
6	ADARAIIKA	7	2	1	3	2		3	1	1	6	9	6	3	6	7	14	12	39		
7	IMIDIRU	8		2	2	5	2		2		9	8	3	5	6	7	16	13	42		
8	TABU	8	1	1	7	6	6	9	9	4	10	19	13	8	23	20	29	27	99		
9	IBARADOKU	8							2	1	2	2	1	2	2	1	4	4	11		
10	ISONAMU	9	5	3	10	9	9	6	7	26	29	11	20	32	28	52	50	162			
11	DOROBISORO	9	2	3	12	5	10	5	6	4	16	21	10	7	34	17	33	28	112		
12	ABOWANA	10	1		11	11	4	9	4	5	19	19	6	3	22	25	43	22	112		
13	OIDOBU	10	2		4	7	2	4	5	3	16	9	2	2	14	15	20	12	61		
14	IPOIDUBURU	10	1	1	1	2	4	1	3	1	7	7	1	1	9	5	11	8	33		
15	MIMAI	10			4	1	1	1	1	3	5	2	1	7	3	9	7		26		
TOTALS			22	14	72	70	52	56	47	40	156	175	70	64	207	185	311	266	949		

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

MT. OBREE CENSUS (Folio No. 2.) (3)

Year 1966 Month SEPTEMBER Birth Rate = 4.074 per 100
 Death Rate = 3.556 per 100
 Natural Increase = 0.518 per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS								BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS									
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years			16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT			
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		
16	IDAGIGOLO	12									1						1			
17	ABARO	12		1								4	3	1	2	1				
18	HUAVOLO	12			1													1		
19	SOMORE	12								1				1		1		2		
20	DODI	12				1								1		1				
21	BORO	12												1				1		
22	SORI	14										2			2	1				
23	GURANOUMU	14		1	1		1					1		1		3				
24	MEIADOBU	14										1		1				4		
25	ADUIKA	15		1										1						
26	BAREIKA	15																		
27	TATUNOMU	15												1						
28	SIRUM No. 2 (WAIFANOMU)	16				1						1	1			1				
29	SIRUM No. 1 (MUIANOMU)	16												4						
30																				
TOTALS				3	1	1	2	1				2	3	5	10	7	3	9	2	8

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS														
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District												
		Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Government	Mission	Government	Mission											
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F							
16	IDAGIGOLO	12		2																
17	ABARO	12	5	3	6	2	2	1	2	1										
18	HUAVOLO	12		1																
19	SOMORE	12		7	1							2								
20	DODI	12		3																
21	BORO	12		3																
22	SORI	14		2																
23	GURANOUMU	14		3			1													
24	MEIADOBU	14																		
25	ADUIKA	15		2							1									
26	BAREIKA	15	1	1	5	2														
27	TATUNOMU	15		2	3	3					1									
28	SIRUM No. 2 (WAIFANOMU)	16		3		2	1	3	1											
29	" No. 1 (MUIANOMU)	16		4																
30																				
TOTALS			6	6	4	8	4	2	6	2			1	1	2					

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS								TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES				GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family					
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over				Child		Adult		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	
16	IDAGIGOLO	12		1	1	1	2			1	4	2	2	1	3	3	8	3	17	
17	ABARO	12			3	5	2	1	6	2	7	12	2	2	18	12	17	17	64	
18	HUAVOLO	12			3	1	5	3	2	2	7	9	3	1	10	6	11	10	37	
19	SOMORE	12		1	3	2	2	3	1	3	12	6	1	2	6	9	22	9	46	
20	DODI	12		1	2	1	2			3	8	7	1		4	5	12	7	28	
21	BORO	12	1						1	1	2	1			2	1	5	1	9	
22	SORI	14			3	1	1	2	4	1	6	4	3		8	4	11	4	27	
23	GURANOUMU	14		1	3	3	4	3	1	1	14	8	3	6	8	8	21	14	51	
24	MEIADOBU	14	1				1	1			2	1		1	2	1	2	2	7	
25	ADUIKA	15			1			1	1	4	1	2	2	2	3	5	5	4	17	
26	BAREIKA	15		1		1		1	1		3	1	2	2	4	7	7	20		
27	TATUNOMU	15				1				1	3	2		1	3	6	6	16		
28	SIRUM No. 2 (WAIFANOMU)	16			3	1	1		1	5	6	2	2	6	3	13	9	31		
29	" No. 1 (MUIANOMU)	16	4		2	1	2	2		3	8	4	1	10	1	11	9	31		
30																				
TOTALS			6	5	24	16	23	16	19	19	73	72	26	20	83	65	151	102	401	

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 31.)

(2)

Birth Rate = per 100

Death Rate = per 100

Year..... Month.....

Natural Increase = per 100

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS												BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS			
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over			IN		OUT	
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F
31	TOTAL		1	1	3	4	1		2	4	7	2	4	22	16	12	11	8	12
32			2		1	1	2	1				2	5	16	7	7	4	2	5
33																			
34																			
35																			
36																			
37																			
38																			
39																			
40																			
41																			
42																			
43																			
44																			
45																			

TOTALS 1 4 4 5 3 1 1 2 4 9 5 9 12 23 15 17 10 20

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS										
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District						
			Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission				
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	
31	TOTAL		2	2	7	7		7	1	4	7	3	1				
32			1	1	4	4		1	1	2							
33																	
34																	
35																	
36																	
37																	
38																	
39																	
40																	
41																	
42																	
43																	
44																	
45																	

TOTALS 1 1 3 1 7 5 4 2 1 2 1 1 4 8 1 5 1

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS										TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family				
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over				Child		Adult	
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F
31	TOTAL		27	24	72	71	52	51	47	46	15	15	7	14	27	15	11	26		
32			2	5	24	24	23	19	19	21	21	2	2	3	3	21	10			
33																				
34																				
35																				
36																				
37																				
38																				
39																				
40																				
41																				
42																				
43																				
44																				
45																				

TOTALS 28 19 76 36 75 72 66 59 57 57 46 14 14 25 12 48 13 50

67-3-3

26



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



Department of District Administration,
Konedobu, Papua.

Telegrams DISADM
Telephone 4601

Our Reference..... 67-1-10
If calling ask for

Mr.....

6th January, 1967.

District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL REPORT - RIGO NO. 3 OF 1966/67:

25

Receipt of the above report and your 67-3-3 of the 5th December, 1966, is acknowledged with thanks.

2. It is interesting to note an awakening of political interest in the Maria area. The report is a good start in the compilation of material for a full area study.

3. In the planned extension programme for Councils recently submitted, Rigo was nominated as the Council to which the Maria area would be a likely extension.

J. K. McCarthy
(J. K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR

Adv. Kuek.
Forwarded please
RIC.
✓ 10/1/67

Amount Returned to Store

67-3-3

25
5th December, 1966.

The Director,
Dept. of District Administration,
Konedobu.

Patrol Report Rigo No. 3.66/67 - Mr. J. J. Adams, C.P.O.

The above report is forwarded for your perusal,
please.

Population figures for the area do not indicate the possibility of a separate council; this is supported by the low economy of the area and the lack of any real prospects to improve the economy greatly.

The solution seems to be to join either the Rigo or Marshall Lagoon Local Government Councils.

Road extension through the area will not have a great deal of effect on these people unless they are prepared to move to the roadhead; feeder roads in the area are not economically possible.

All in all, a depressing future.

R
(R. T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER, C. D.

cc. 67-3-3
Assistant District Commissioner,
Kwikila.

Camping allowance vouchers are returned for
payment.

R
(R. T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER, C. D.
5.12.66.

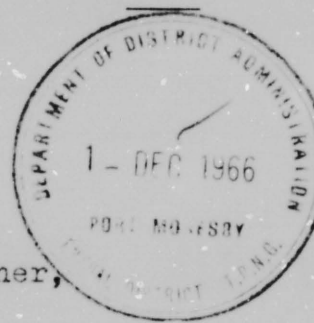
67-3-3

24



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams.....
Our Reference... 67-1-1
If calling ask for
Mr. LFN/HM:



Department of District Administration,
KWIKILA,
Central District.

22nd November, 1966.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO.3/66-67
AREA STUDY

Attached please find (2) copies of the abovementioned Study, together with Claim for Camping Allowance.

This Study was not carried out as a survey preliminary to the absorption of the people into a Local Government Council, but rather as a survey of the potential of the area.

With regard to Census statistics the absentee figure of 18.6% is fairly consistent with figures obtained over the past ten years. Absentee male workers, as for previous years, have taken up employment within their home Sub-District or the nearer Sub-Districts of Moresby and Abau. The population has shown a slight overall decline since 1961 but now this trend appears to have steadied down and a static state is recorded in the statistics complementary to this Study. It would appear that whilst the people continue to live in poor accommodation at high altitudes, leaving them (particularly infants) susceptible to pulmonary disease, this will remain to be so.

There is a possibility of expanding the economy of the Community with the construction of proposed MATAIRUKA-ORMOND River -MARSHALL LAGOON Road link. It is hoped that within this fiscal year the road will reach IMAIRU, the hub of the ORMOND Census Division, lying directly South of the MARIA. This will mean those villages capable of rafting produce down rivers will have only short carries to the roadhead from whence produce may be trucked to markets. The eventual extension of the road to the ORMOND River will give even more of the community easy access to markets.

The road itself, when completed, will be far from a solution for a dramatic expansion of the economy. Resettlement on the ORMOND would perhaps be more the desired thing but the people at the moment will not entertain the idea of leaving their traditional grounds.

It is pleasing to note that there is some small degree of political awareness, but in common with the people of other Census Divisions of the Sub-District this is minimal.

There are long range possibilities that the villages of the more accessible South of the Area may be absorbed into the Rigo Council after the improvement of communications has been effected and the matter of the ORMOND Census Division peoples attended to.

Considering the size of the Area studied, a fair report somewhat marred by typographical errors and over-use of abbreviations.

Submitted for your perusal, comments, and onforwarding, please.

(L.F. NOLAN)
a/Assistant District Commissioner

23



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of **CENTRAL** Report No. **3/66-67**

Patrol Conducted by **J.J. ADAMS C.P.O.**

Area Patrolled **MARIA CENSUS DIVISION**

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans **NO**

Natives **1 RPNGC, 1 INTERPRETER, 1 APO**

Duration—From **5 10** / 19**66** to **27 10** / 19**66**

Number of Days **TWENTY THREE (23)**

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? **NO**

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services **5** / 19**66**

Medical **4** / 19**66**

Map Reference **R100 S.D. 2 MILES : 1 INCH**

Objects of Patrol **AREA SURVEY**

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

PO 0118

5244

INTERNAL SECURITY

20th November, 1966

The Assistant District Commissioner,
High Sub-District Office,
XXXX

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO. 5/1966-67

AREA STUDY

In accordance with your instructions, herewith the
stats.

- Patrol conducted : J.J.Adams, C.P.O.
- Area Patrolled : Maria Census Division
- Personnel Accompanying : No.2852 S/N Maria R.P.N.O.O.
Interpreter Bonari Reuban
A.P.O. @are
- Duration : 5th-27th October, 1966
- Last Patrols to Area : DDA May, 1966
PHD Apr., 1964
- Objects : Area Study, Clans, Shotguns
and resettlement possibilities.
(ref. Patrol Instructions)
- Map Ref. : Rigo S.D. 2MIL and Patrol Map
- Appendices : "A" Village Constables
"B" Clan Leaders
"C" Language Grouping
"D" Coconut-tree Census
- Patrol Diary : P.O. Vol. 22-30, pages 24-33

As per instructions I have passed the Statistical Census
to you as a separate advice.

J.J. Adams

J.J. ADAMS
RIGO PATROL OFFICER

67-1-1

Sub-District Office,
K W I K I L A .

1st October, 1966.

Mr. J. J. Adams,
Cadet Patrol Officer,
K W I K I L A .

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS - RIGO PATROL NO. 3/66-67
AREA STUDY - MARIA CENSUS DIVISION

As previously discussed prepare to depart on a patrol early next week into the MARIA CENSUS DIVISION.

Before departure ensure that you attend to the following :-

- a) Obtain from the Cash Office an advance sufficient to meet all carrier payments as well as meet payments on all outstanding N.M.T.As for the area.
- b) Select one member of the Constabulary detachment and advise him that he will accompany you for the duration of the patrol.
- c) Endeavour to obtain the services of a Medical Orderly for the patrol.

The patrol you are to mount will be primarily concerned with collecting material for an Area Study and whilst in the field the following is to be achieved or followed :-

- 1) Ensure that the patrol does not travel on religious days.
- 2) Spend at least one night in each Rest House. This will be essential for the proper collection of data for your Study.
- 3) Fly the Blue Ensign in all villages visited.
- 4) Refer all matters requiring Court action to this Office.
- 5) Collect and distribute mail for the area.
- 6) Effect outstanding wage payments to Village Constables.
- 7) Effect payment on outstanding N.M.T.As.
- 8) Do not make promises we cannot keep.

- 9) Pay particular attention to village conditions housing, hygiene and roads.
- 10) Amend, where necessary, your copy of the Sub-District Twomil Map so that office copies may be kept up to date.
- 11) Make thorough check on all shotguns held by villagers in the area, noting :-
 - a. the validity of the permit, and,
 - b. the condition of the weapon, its make and serial number.This information is to be submitted as the subject of a separate memorandum.
- 12) Carry on with the political education programme laying particular emphasis on the forthcoming House of Assembly elections.

With regard to the primary objective of your patrol, an Area Study, thoroughly acquaint yourself with the relevant section in your Departmental Standing Instructions Handbook vis. Chapter XVII, pages 155 to 168. Note that the Area Study is NOT to be treated as a preliminary survey for the absorption of these people into the RYGO Local Government Council.

Section E of the Area Study - Land Tenure and Use - bear in mind that this area will one day have a Land Demarcation Committee, so it will be necessary for you to obtain the following :-

- a. the number and names of clans in the area, and,
- b. the names of the leaders of these clans.

Finally, ascertain the views of the people toward resettlement in the VORAKOGENA - BINIGIGORO AREA. The KWIKILA - MARSHALL LAGOON road link will pass through this area and resettlement near the road would seem to be the peoples' only hope of economically improving their lot.

Wishing you a successful and enjoyable patrol.

(L.F.NOLAN)
s/Assistant District Commissioner

67-1-1

JJA/HM:

19
KWIKILA,
Central District.

7th November, 1966.

RIGO PATROL NO. 3/66-67
ARWA STUDY - MARIA CENSUS DIVISION

(A) Introduction:

The Western and Eastern boundaries are shared respectively with the Rigo Local Government Council and the Abau Sub-District. 3 main streams converge to the south and form the Ormond River.

Terrain is rugged consisting mainly of mountains around 2000 feet high. These are covered with fairly thick jungle and there are few large trees.

Most villages are sited at the tops of mountains where the nights are very cool and the days hot but with very little noticeable humidity.

The rainfall average taken at Sub-District HQ from 1955-1965 is 5389 points. Maximum and minimum yearly totals during that period were 8642 points (1961) and 3485 points (1958). The total for the 1st 10 months of the current year is 2243.

There is no rain-gauge in the Maria Division but from all reports it appears that there would be similar rainfall there as at Sub-District Office.

(b) Access to Kwikila from Port Moresby is by vehicle along the well known Rigo road a distance of approximately 57 miles. From Kwikila to Matairuka village is 11 miles along an all weather road and it is about a 3 hour walk along a village track to the first Maria village of Meirobu. There are no vehicular roads in the Maria Census Division.

As mentioned in Patrol Instructions the proposed Kwikila-Marshall Lagoon road link will pass in a fairly straight line through Matairuka and east to near Binigoro in the South-East Maria.

People of Bogaramaka (south west), Aremaka (east) and villages south will be able to raft produce to this road. Further north the people claim the river is either too fast or too low and are afraid to attempt rafting.

There is a Category "D" airfield, privately-owned, which is infrequently used by the ARA, at Kwikila.

(c) Administration contact began about 60 years ago, and influence is still fairly high although a few short years ago SDA missionaries were reported to be causing some unrest and had refused, after a change of heart, to build, and carry drugs for aid-posts. Relationships now and recently are excellent between the Administration and the people leaving very little to be desired.

There are no real cults.

Mention in a village constables' book was made of people to the north east being contacted in 1925 for the first time.

(B) Population - Distribution and Trends:

(a) Noe-natal mortality rates are not available. There was a period of 2 years between the 2 most recent census patrols. It is difficult to have births and deaths accurately recorded by Officials holding village books.

(b) 18.6% of the total population were absent from village during the census in May this year. Approximately 30% of adult males were absent at work inside the district. Many of these are engaged on plantations in Abau Sub-District.

(C) Social Groupings:

(a) Social groupings appear very indistinct and could be taken on the bases of clans (57), villages (36) or language groupings (approximately 9) which it would likely take a linguist to separate and who might claim a figure of 1 or 2.

Social intercourse takes place between villages in the forms of wedding and funeral feasts with little or no regard to any form of defined social groupings.

There is much mistrust and dislike of everybody in other families, clans, villages and language groupings which evidence themselves in petty disputes.

(b) Appendix " C " is a short list of words. Some villages using the same language refer to the language by different names, eg. Maria and Lamagou are one and the same.

The similarity in many of the words listed tends to suggest a stronger similarity of the languages than is the case. Grammar, especially in the use of verbs, is often radically different.

Mamatagoro and Unugoro, call their language Oipa, but Mamatagoro can converse with people of Bumegoro, whereas Unugoro claim they can not because of different stresses on syllables.

With the exception of Maria the languages are basically Sinagoro.

(c) The operational unit is the simple family.

Sometimes a group of men will assist in clearing a new garden site after which boundary markers are set up for each individual who does his own planting.

(d) Relationships are generally good excepting petty jealousies and a number of real and imagined wrongs. This seems to be the Papuan village life and goes on between families and villages thus helping to pass away the time.

One of the major causes of disputes is poaching and trespassing.

The people are however quite well integrated, inter-marriage between groups takes place as does other sport in the form of infrequent soccer matches.

At the beginning of the patrol Meirobu, Kobaroka and Tabaroko villagers had agreed to assist Matairuka implement a new road which it is hoped the Local Government Council will loan machinery for the improvement of. These people share

the Abulamo language.

(a) Relationships with groups outside but adjacent to the Census Division are the same as those inside.

(D) Leadership

(a) Village constable Beniga Waiga of Laura to the north-east is respected by most and has much influence throughout the Maria.

Beniga, born in 1914, took over as V.C. from his father in 1943. He is one of the stauncher SDA adherents, able to read and write, being mission taught, but virtually no formal education. His influence and respect were acquired although he inherited his official position and clan leadership.

This man, although ageing, has influence throughout the Maria and is respected also in Mt. Brown. This leadership is confined more specifically to Oraia, Laura, Li'iba and Maria 1, 2 and 3.

His main prejudice is directed against people who disobey and are unwilling to assist the Administration.

(b) A minor change in leadership has been the exclusion of some clan leaders from being nominated for the positions of village councillors and constables.

The people are not turning to younger, educated, travelled men for leadership.

(E) Land Tenure and Use:

(a) Traditional system is that land is inherited by the eldest son. If all the men have died a woman may inherit the land and her eldest son will inherit it from her.

The land-owner apportions the land for use by uncles and brothers.

(b) Talks on tenure conversion were given and explanations made re Land Demarcation Committees. They had not been thinking about these things but appreciate the idea and reckon that marking permanently of clan boundaries would be a good thing especially if the Administration has a hand in it.

Care was taken not to commit the Administration to any course of action.

(c) Communal effort was used in the coffee-gardens at Bogaramaka and Dirigolo (viz C (c)).

(F) Literacy:

(a) Below is a list of the 3 L.M.S. schools, the only ones, in the area.

Village	Prep		Std. 1		Std. 2		Total	
	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.
Bogaramaka	3	-	1	1	-	1	4	2
Dirigolo	10	5	-	-	-	-	10	5
Vorakogena	5	4	2	2	2	5	9	11
	18	9	3	3	2	6	23	18

A little English, more exactly broken English, is taught.

Religious instruction is dispensed by the SDA missions dotting the area. Some of these missionaries are literate and have been able to teach small numbers of followers to read and write in Police Motu.

(b) There are 60, approximately, of the adults literate or semi-literate in the lingua-franca, about 10 in the vernacular and a handful in English. These figures are exclusive of absentee workers who would increase slightly all figures.

(c) It is unlikely that anyone with higher education would return to reside in the area and none were contacted. 5 youths near Maria No.1 with alleged passes at Standard 6 and Form 1 enquired about joining the navy.

(d) Village	Name	Date of Birth	School
Bogaramaka	Eobu Boga	1949	Kwikila Junior High
Bogaramaka	Goro Bogoro	1948	Kwikila Junior High
Toboroka	Lau Boli	1946	Kwikila Junior High
Toboroka	Garo Rau	1946	Kairuku Technical

The above are all males. There are no students outside the Territory from the Area.

Other students (see Village Population Register) are mainly at Mission Primary 'T' School at Boregaina or living with parents absent from villages.

(e) The Councillor from Iaura bought a transistor radio for \$13.00 and loaned it to another man. This, the only radio in the area now does not work.

A man from Gouwo expressed a desire to purchase a radio in the price-range of \$30 - \$50.

Very few people showed any interest in listening to the radio even when it was broadcasting in Police Motu. The Daru programmes caused slight interest.

Much interest was shown in newspapers but only for smoking.

(c) Standard of Living:

(a) European clothes are owned by all except small babies and some elderly men who wear only loin-cloths. Best clothes are usually worn when a patrol visits. When it leaves many of the women revert to grass skirts, the men to sihis and young children go naked.

Factory-produced knives, axe-heads, metal dishes, lanterns and mugs are common-place. There are a very small number of chairs used mainly in schools for the teacher or missionary. Benches are used in most of the SDA missions.

Shoes are a rarity, socks more so. Gym. boots and football socks were noticed on 3 or 4 people.

Housing is generally very poor, small and insufficiently ventilated especially on the higher mountains.

When there are pigs these wander through the village. It was emphasised that pits should be kept clean as it was noticed that some were insanitary in that they were not deep and people defecated on the edges of the holes in the toilets.

Some years ago a European Medical Assistant told villages to construct toilets, 2 or 3 to a village, but evidently care in use and construction was not sufficiently stressed. The situation is now improving.

Many people were suffering from pneumonia which reached almost epidemic proportions. 4 people died. No doubt this was brought on by high altitudes, cold nights and small, dreadfully ventilated housing.

Glandular TB is also prevalent. The whole area could use a thorough check-up. The last BMA visited in 1964.

(b) The staple diet is cooking-bananas, taro and sweet potato. This is improved in season by sweet-corn, pineapples, mangoes, watermelon, pawpaw and tomatoes. With the exception of tomatoes and paw-paw these do not ripen until November. Eating bananas, pumpkins, coconuts, potatoes should complete the list.

Silver-beet is said to be grown but none was seen. Drought may account for this. Another green leaf is also eaten which after boiling gives a gelatinous clear substance. The leaf slightly resembles spinach.

There are a number of shot-guns in the area. Many people are SDA adherents and eat birds brought down by the guns. Pigs goats and fowls are kept but eaten at feast-times.

Wild pig, cassowary, cus-cus and wallaby are killed by shotguns or trapped with nets and speared.

Families closer to the road-head travel to Moresby about twice a year and return with about half a dozen tins of food each time.

Below is a list of villages where trade-stores are situated.

Toboroka, Dirigolo, Taiogona, Mumuiru, Kaiteba, Aremaka (2)stores) Unuagoro and Vinigoro.

By far the best of these is at Vinigoro where Milo (large tin retail 50 cents), rice (10cents lb.), sugar (10c) kerosene, condensed milk (30c), tea, cigarettes and small tins braised steak and onions are sold. This store is run by a small family which does it's own carrying.

Other stores had only kerosene, sugar and rice. Average weekly takings varied up to \$5.00 maximum.

Most stores buy their wares from nearby plantations. Some are owned by as many as 20 share-holders contributing \$2 - \$20. Carriers are paid with rations.

Kerosene is sold in empty stubbie xx bottles at 10 cents or whiskey bottles at 20 cents.

The amount of canned foodstuffs bought is insignificant and confined mainly to mackerel/pike. There are no stores north of Mumuiru in the west or Kaiteba in the east. People north of these villages make infrequent trips to the stores. The average consumption of canned foodstuffs would be less than 1 large tin of fish per family per week. South of the 2 villages mentioned would be an average of 2 tins a week.

(c) There is a Women's Club at Vorakogona whose members play basket-ball among themselves.

Many people are interested in sport, especially soccer and men and boys will kick a piece of rolled and knotted grass in a semblance of the game. A number of villages have cleared their own sports-grounds, erected posts and play infrequently games.

There are no other organizations.

(H) Missions:

(a) Nenemakomana and Koru'Oru do not keep pigs but are not affiliated with the SDA Mission.

Below is a list of villages with Missions.

<u>S.D.A.</u>	<u>L.M.S.</u>
Bagubara	Dirigolo
Orai'ia	Verakogena
Mumuiru	
Korukomana	
María No.1	
Kaitaba	
Iaura Gouwo	

There is no tension or conflict because of religious beliefs. Many people do not attend services and pigs are eaten and tobacco smoked by SDA's contravening Mission teachings.

Other villages identify themselves with the Missions but this is lip-service.

(b) The Missions are all one-man concerns with the LMS running schools to standard 2 besides conducting services. Average standard attained by pastors is Standard 2.

(c) In the villages with SDA Missions 50-60% of adults attend. Outside of these villages the attitude is one of laissez-faire.

SDA is the most influential.

(I) Non-Indigenes:

(a) There are none in the Maria Division.

The plantations shown on the map could absorb about 160 workers and currently employ about half this number from the Rigo Sub-District, including about 10 from the Maria.

Many absentee workers go to plantations in the neighbouring Abau Sub-District and most of the remainder to Moresby. A large percentage of absentees, an estimated 25-30%, are^{not} likely to return to their villages.

(b) Plantations are not outlets for indigenous crops which are not in any case marketed from the Maria. When the Kwikila-Marshall Lagoon road is completed the indigene-owned vehicles will be capable of transporting foodstuffs to and from villages close to the road. (viz heading G (b) for foods grown).

When work commences on the road gardens will be greatly increased in anticipation of cash cropping.

(J) Communications:

(a) Sparseness of population precludes airstrips, roads are shown clearly on the Rigo Sub-District map (scale 2 miles : 1 inch).

(K) Technical and Clerical Skills:

(a) There are no tradesmen or at least none could be contacted.

It is possible there are a few among absentee workers but these would be unlikely to return to the village.

Two ex-members of the PIR have returned and one current member was on leave at his village.

Villagers running stores are generally literate or semi-literate in Police Motu.

(L) The Stage of Political Development:

(a) Attitude towards the Administration is good in this area. To the west, in the adjoining census division of Mt. Brown, a recent patrol found many people dissatisfied with their lot and a feeling of disappointment in the Administration; this was not evident in the Maria.

There were a lot of delays, partly through sickness, while waiting for carriers but generally they volunteered willingly enough.

SDA influence is strong at Oraifia, Li'iba and Maria No.1.

Gratifyingly receptive audiences listened to talks on Land Tenure Conversion and political education about which little appeared to be known. Dissatisfaction was expressed with the MHA for Rigo/Abau but not with the Administration, the impression gained by this Officer being that they elected the MHA and he therefore should at least be in contact with them.

Generally they seemed reasonably contented and would not consider re-settlement-reason being that if they shifted to other land the owners of the land would want to fight them and "who will look after our land and gardens?" Explanations were made but they remained unshakeable in their views. A common statement was that the land was good enough for their ancestors and is good enough for them.

Owners of the suggested re-settlement area, Vorakogena and Binigoro people, do not want other people on their land either.

The people are still fragmented. Many people complained of neighbours poaching. This was the general trend and only significant form of complaint. Other complaints were very few.

There was very little comprehension of the present form of machinery of government. About all that was known was the name of the MHA. It was pleasing to note that interest was shown in these talks in contrast to the April 1964 patrols' reception.

Attitude towards the Administration also has improved.

(M) The Economy of the Area:

(a) At Dirigolo, Bogaramaka and Nagoetabaka there are approximately 250, 350 and 40 coffee-trees respectively.

Dirigolo say they have only twice marketed their coffee, each time being 5 rice-bags-full at \$4.00 per bag. They had been waiting advice re purchase of a machine to take the outer skin from the beans. OIC, Kapogere DASF station where the coffee is bought has since said he will

purchase the machine on their behalf on receipt of the price, about \$60.00, and the people are being advised accordingly.

These are the only economic trees in the Maria.

Coconut trees counted totalled ^{1,608} ~~1,862~~. Appendix "D" lists them. Several figures are estimates only. Approximately one-third of trees are not mature, another third young matured and the remainder very old. Nuts are not marketed because of lack of roads.

Banana gardens seem huge considering population figures. A healthy male grows up to 200 trees. Large gardens are status-symbols. Excessive crops mean villages can invite others to a feast. Roughly 20% of trees are mature.

(b) The only money earned inside the Maria is from the negligible coffee sales and trade stores.

Tax-money is earned largely from casual labour when a number of men work for about 2 months on plantations as labourers. Other tax-money is given by workers who are visited in Port Moresby.

Obviously to achieve any semblance of accuracy in calculating cash earnings by wage labour is virtually impossible.

The May 1966 census showed 25 adult male absentee workers, April 1964 approx. 280, other recent figures similar. Most workers are on plantations receiving \$1 - \$4 per month, a smaller percentage of cooks and labourers earning \$20 - \$25 per month. A large part of labourers and plantation workers are casual. I suggest a very arbitrary average figure of \$8 per month basing that 4 times as many would earn \$4 as would earn \$20 - \$25.

Annually this gives \$104 for 13 lunar months, cut this down to \$100 and multiply by 200 (to reduce for workers not returning to villages in the area) giving \$20,000 per annum for the benefit of families living in the area.

(c) Of the 9 trade-store ventures 6 are co-operative, 2 family and 1 individual. The people seem satisfied but final dividends have not been made and profits are not easily calculated. (viz (g) (b) para 6).

(d) Only 19 current pass-books and one cancelled were located. Excluding that which was cancelled the average balance was \$13.27 the maximum and minimum balances \$13.64 and 29 cents respectively.

Most had not been used for 3-4 years.

Excepting 3 NSW a/es, all were CSB.

(e) There has been no reported difficulty in meeting tax obligations. This year's patrol in May collected 1964-1965, 1965-1966 and a number of other backtaxes.

(H) Possibility of Expanding the Economy:

(a) About two-thirds of the area is arable land. Small population means that the larger percentage is not used.

Some of the land is owned by people of the Mt. Brown and Ormond Census Divisions and some by the Warigela people now living in Abau.

Of about 40 square miles of useful land about 15 could be used for economy expansion and this when the Marshall Lagoon - Kwikila road link is completed.

Introduction of new crops for sale seems very feasible. The people have large gardens, are industrious and expressed the desire and intention of increasing gardens in readiness for marketing via the road. This applies mainly to villages along the 2 rivers south of Wagoetabaka and Arawaka who can produce to the road site.

Between Imaira and Binigoro timber could possibly be planted for commercial use.

(b) Additional labour could be provided from the area but the people now remaining prefer to remain on their land. There seems no way wage-earnings could be increased.

(c) Attitude Towards Local Government:

(a) Binigoro and Goada expressed a desire to join the Rigo Local Government Council, said that Mr. Scotty Uree of Abau had suggested joining a Local Government Council in that Sub-District and are currently awaiting the return from leave of Rigo Assistant District Commissioner, Mr. S.S. Sharp, so that they can discuss these matters with him.

As the proposed road will pass close to Mairobu, Toboroka, Wabagolo, Binigoro and Goada (from west to east) satisfactory representations re joining Rigo Local Government Council could be expected to be made.

In the Ormond Census Division the same applies to Imaira, Tutanakaw and Potuna and probably to Dubanateboa, Gorugoruna, Bagi Bogi and Poligolo.

Other villagers might later express a desire to join but this is usually in anticipation of new roads and no indication of their thoughts was gleaned by this patrol.

(P) Aid Posts:

(a) There is one at Bogaramaka (south-west), one each at Maranos and Bobogoro (Mt. Brown) and at Imaira (Ormond). The people at and around Orailia have requested an APO and have agreed to carry drugs, build an aid-post and assist generally if one is posted there.

156 people were treated by the Imaira APO who accompanied the patrol. 34 received treatment for malaria, 17 for pneumonia, 4 for diarrhoea; other treatment was for small sores, T.V.'s (6) and other combinations of headache, fever and "cough".

A baby girl from Orailia was sent with her father to Kwikila with anaemia and suspected hook-worm, as were some suspected cases of glandular T.B.

(Q) Complaints:

These were few and reference to the office for Courts was not made.

1. non-payment of bride price.
1. against a dead councillor who was given \$18.00 to purchase a shot-gun, was given free cartridges but did not reciprocate with food.

Request that a married daughter be made to return to the village from Port Moresby.

Stolen betel-nut.

72.00 loan not repaid.

2 corpses buried close to villages (Unagoro and Kakiakomana)

Numerous requests that people had been trespassing and poaching on land. This was the only trend.

(R) Summary:

(a) It seems that little can be done to better the lot of the northern villages from this sub-district except by DASF.

PHD seems to be having difficulty finding an APO to post to Oraisia.

The Kwikila-Marshall Lagoon road-link will allow about 400 villagers from the Maria access to market cash-crops. For the remainder things look a bit grim and jealousies are likely to arise from discontent and frustration.

Improvement of health, village conditions and diet by DASF and PHD could be made.

J. J. Adams
(J. J. ADAMS)
Cadet Patrol Officer

APPENDIX "A"

VILLAGE CONSTABLES

<u>Village</u>	<u>Village Constable</u>	<u>Remarks</u>
Koberoka	Gavera Bolana	Helpful. Not outstanding.
Debagolo	Goru Bunana	Fair.
Meirobu	Ragu Kamali	Old. Well respected.
Bagubara	Geupa Moruka	Village in quite good condition. Amenable people simplify his work.
Dirigolo	Bola Naure	Seems rather weak.
Mumufu	Ubo Davai	Very weak. Village and roads probably worst in Rigo.
Koniakomana	Ageva Moga	Does not impress.
Omanagoro	Ioana Gogorei	Village good.
Menekakomana	Tubuna Aro	Very ill this patrol.
Maria No.2	Beniga Wareva	Instructions re road improvements issued by previous Officers completely ignored.
Iaura	Beniga Waiga	Elderly but willing and competent. Respected. Acts as Oic police for the area.
Govo	Tabu Iare	Fair.
Kakiakomana	Bubuora Kura	Too old and does not command respect. Senility suspected.
Aremaka	Waiga Kove	Village conditions respectable.
Li'iba	Gobo Gobe	Young and recently appointed.
Koruakomana	Gaupe Kone	Reasonable.
Vorakogena	Paitoa Akona	A bit weak.
Binigoro	Somna Kuo	One of the better ones.

APPENDIX "B"

CLAN LEADERS

<u>Village</u>	<u>Clan</u>	<u>Leader</u>
Weirobu 4. (T)	Matana-Rubu Menekarubu Woro-dabu Geln-rubu	Ragu Kamali (VC) Kamali Kalogo Verave Deunta Kila Gula'a
Langaita 1.	^{tsi} Tubaki 1.	Tovu Raga (COR)
Koboroko 2. (T)	^{tsi} Tubaki 2. ^{tsi} Tubaki 3.	Damani Vetali (COR) Kila Nanoga
Toborouka 2. (T)	Tabugara Mule-Rubu	Bole Gana Burava Nauna
Bagubara 2. (T)	Koko No.2 Boikobui	Warima Iruna Wabai Kapana
Nenekakomana 1.	Kabui-rubu	Ganara Namona
Dirigolo 5. (K)	^w Givamu rubu No.1 ^w Givamu rubu No.2 Betou Karaigoro Saibarai Baigoro Koko No.1 Boikobui Ganama No.1 Moiga Agarubu Karaigoro Kamama No.2 Goga Kumama No.3 Mula Bunga Mife Mamie Mula Mare'a Mun-Gula Mula No.1 Kira Bupa Kaura Iarima Ingabuta	Tuna Gei (COR) Kolou Bau Bunipa Iruna Gevala Obe Wali Amoka Uere Wabui Gaba Nanz Mou Isube Kivai Sisiou (COR) Dabie Mana Lambe Navau Ole Gini Buri Kusbe Manata Hoga Ube Dava (VC) Maira Monea Agova Hoga Mama Danga (COR) Gena Gogoro (VC) Gougou Nagi Ugala Iar'e (COR) Adua Nagala (COR) Nage Aige Bontiga Nawa (VC) Tama Gama (COR) Bontiga Naige (VC) Umare Lalai (COR) Mutaugala Lalai (COR)
Bogaramaka (T)		
Nagoetebaka 1.		
Karaigoro 3. (Taligona)		
Mamira 3		
Maba		
Eidonagobu		
Mamatigoro 1.		
Oeruagoro 1.		
Rehukomana 1.		
Renepukomana 1.		
Koru'ora 1.		
Maria No.1.		
Maria No.2.		
Maria No.3.		
Taura		
Drafi'a		
Lf'iba		

Kakiakomana
 Tabuakomana
 Kaitaba
 Keruakomana
 Unnagolo
 Kiru }
 Arenaka }
 Gouvo
 Maipiko
 Vinigoro
 Gonda
 Verakogena
 Harokeli
 Ouhaukana
 Lebagolo

Oono
 Tomala
 Kavarubu No.1
 Kav. rubu No.2
 Korua
 Magigolo
 Livarubu
 Tubuga
 Keiabua
 Murarubu No.1
 Tubuga
 Murarubu No.2
 Tubuga No.1
 Havenarubu
 Gomatarubu
 Tubugaita

Babera Gura (VC)
 Miau Ine'a (COR)
 Buaraka Ina Koko
 Duno Hou
 Ganpa Kone (VC)
 Waigu Kova (VC)

Sika Garona
 Mogai Iare
 Ubana Ruba (COR)
 Legi Makure
 Kone Gomona
 Gonna Uo (VC)
 Vanna Gauna
 Eoke Kini (COR)
 Babaga Raga
 Gualbo Gaba

APPENDIX "C"
LANGUAGE GROUPING

English	VILLAGE			
	Meirobu Lebogolo	Koboroko Koboroka	Bagubara Bogaramaka	Dirigolo Gwanurubu
	<u>Tubulana</u>		<u>Iduka</u>	
man	talima		tal'ima	tau
woman	wavine		waine	waine
boy	melo		neo	neo
girl	wiato		neo-waine	neo-waine
sun	garo		garo	garo
today	toma garo		toma	toma garo
moon	gue		ue	ue
night	bogi		mokuna	boi
walk	raka		aka	aka
run	raga		nuraga	nuraga
sleep	gena		gena	gena
lie	gopa		gopa	gopa
come	noiagoma		noiama	noiama
go	noiago		noiago	noiago
afternoon	lavi-lavi		ai'ei	ai'ei
me	au		au	au
you	goi		goi	goi

Bokukomana Mumuiru	Unugoro Mamatagoro	Henemkomana Koru'Oru	Li'iba Kakiakomana Orai'ia Maria 1, 2 & 3	Kaitaba Aremaka Unugolo Koruakomana	Bagi Bagi Poligolo Oba Bokuku	Gouwo Maipiko Vorakogena Binigoro	Karaka Goda Udiri
Muia	Oipo	Lamago	(Lamagou (Maria	Oniauga		Tubuga	
taima	talima	amie	tamie	tau'u		tcu	
waine	waine	ou'e	ou'e	waine		gaine	
meo	mero	mita	mita	meo-gaubana		meo	
waine kei	waine keina	ou'e mita	mita ei'a	waine gaubana		meo gainena	
garo	ado	meita'a	meita	garo		garo	
toma	toma	gua	uga	toma		ve	
ue	ue	elo	e'oa	ue		boi	
boi	boie	humune	urunio	boi		teaka	
aka	iatsi	digea	igiha	aka		muraga	
noeguai	nudare	gui	uinbede	noigots		nogena	
hogena	gena	aregehea	aregeha	gena		opan	
bogopa	opuani	oibanep	oibainibe	goupa		nagoma	
noiama	nuiama	pai	baio	noiagona		nogo	
noiago	nu'iaua	ne'o	bohine	noiago		lei lei	
ai'ei	lae-lae	o'au	o'au	ai'iei		au	
au	au	na	nau	au		vi	
goi	uie	ya	ina	goi			

APPENDIX "D"

<u>Village</u>	<u>Coconut</u>	<u>Village</u>	<u>Coconut</u>
Boboroka	35	Ora'ia	40
Koboroka	30	Li'iba	15
Memekakomana	70	Kakiakomana	1
Bagubara	55	Tabuakomana	32
Dirigolo	60	Unngolo	30
Bogaramaka	40	Koruakomana	30
Nagoetebaka	30	Kaitoba	50
Taogena	50	Aremaka	100
Mumuru	75	Gouwo	80
Mamatagoro	40	Maipiko	100
Omanagoro	30	Vorakogena	120
Koniakomana	40	Binigoro	150
Bokukomana	40	Goda	60
Nenemakomana	-	Lebagolo	100
Koru'Oru	-	Laigaita	20
Maria No.1, 2 & 3	5	Neirobu	70
Iaura	10		
	<u>610</u>		<u>Total : 1600</u>

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

(4)

Birth Rate = 6.00 per 100

Death Rate = 6.00 per 100

Year 1966 Month MAY Natural Increase = 114 per 100

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS						BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS										
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years			11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT		
			M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	
1	AREMAMA	19				1	1				1		3	4	7	3		1		
2	AREMAMA	6							1	1			3	3						
3	AREMAMA	16								1	1		1	3				14	16	
4	AREMAMA	22																		
5	AREMAMA	6								2			2	1	4	5				
6	AREMAMA	4								1			1	4		1				
7	AREMAMA	6				2	1						2	1	2	1	2	5	3	
8	AREMAMA	6								2	1	2	1	2	5	2	2	5	3	
9	AREMAMA	22					1													
10	AREMAMA	20																		
11	AREMAMA	16	1						1		1		2	6	1				1	
12	AREMAMA	19								1	1		1				1		2	2
13	AREMAMA	18				2			1		1		2	3	7	4				
14	AREMAMA	14																	3	3
15	AREMAMA	5				2					2	1	2	3	1		1			1
TOTALS			1		6	2	2	1		2	4	6	4	5	21	27	24	22	27	28

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS													
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District									
			Government		Mission		Government		Mission		Government		Mission							
			Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult						
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			
1	AREMAMA	19	4	9	12	6														
2	AREMAMA	6	2	4	12	4														
3	AREMAMA	16		3			1													
4	AREMAMA	22	1	6	2															
5	AREMAMA	6	1	2	4	2			2				2							
6	AREMAMA	4		2																
7	AREMAMA	6	1	2	8	2							3	1		1				
8	AREMAMA	6		4																
9	AREMAMA	22	1	7					1											
10	AREMAMA	20		3					1											
11	AREMAMA	16		3																
12	AREMAMA	19		5	1				1				1							
13	AREMAMA	18	3	1	6	5														
14	AREMAMA	14		1																
15	AREMAMA	5	2	3	16	1		1	1											
TOTALS			4	28	9	20	1	4	2	1	3	3	1	4	1		1			

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS								TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family					
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years				46 and over		Child	Adult	
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	
1	AREMAMA	19	1	2	5	7	4	4	2	4	13	2	17	2	17	2	82		
2	AREMAMA	6			1	5	3	6	10	10	1	2	15	20	23	16	74		
3	AREMAMA	16	2	1					2	1	1	4	2	5	4	7	22		
4	AREMAMA	22			1	2			2	2	3	1	3	3	4	7	26		
5	AREMAMA	6	2	1	4	4	3	3	4	4	4	5	7	10	24	29	76		
6	AREMAMA	4	2	1	6	3	6	6	1	15	17	7	4	15	12	14	67		
7	AREMAMA	6	1	4	2	7	7	7	6	20	19	4	4	27	20	28	123		
8	AREMAMA	6				3	4	1	4	5	1	1	7	6	4	6	31		
9	AREMAMA	22	1	3	1	3	4	1	6	7	10	1	3	10	11	15	49		
10	AREMAMA	20		2	6	3	1	3	7	2	18	16	2	4	22	15	23	80	
11	AREMAMA	16		2		1		2	1	2	2	2	2	6	5	12	9	27	
12	AREMAMA	19		2					1	2	2	2	2	6	5	12	9	27	
13	AREMAMA	18	2	2	6	5	8	7	5	12	16	3	6	27	14	21	74		
14	AREMAMA	14																1	
15	AREMAMA	5	1	7	6	11	6	7	4	25	25	11	5	28	27	55	42	162	
TOTALS			13	15	47	34	19	51	41	134	142	60	145	178	278	250	902		

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(3)

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate — per 100

Death Rate — per 100

Year 1966 Month MAY

Natural Increase — per 100

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS						BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS									
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years			11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT	
			M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F
16	WAKILMANA	4																	
17	WAKILMANA	14																	
18	WAKILMANA	11																	
19	WAKILMANA	24																	
20	WAKILMANA	16																	
21	WAKILMANA	10																	
22	WAKILMANA	18																	
23	WAKILMANA	16																	
24	WAKILMANA	5																	
25	WAKILMANA	6																	
26	WAKILMANA	7																	
27	WAKILMANA	7																	
28	WAKILMANA	22																	
29	WAKILMANA	10																	
30	WAKILMANA	2																	
TOTALS																			

TOTALS

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS										
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District								
			Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission				
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			
16	WAKILMANA	4															
17	WAKILMANA	14															
18	WAKILMANA	11															
19	WAKILMANA	24															
20	WAKILMANA	16															
21	WAKILMANA	10															
22	WAKILMANA	18															
23	WAKILMANA	16															
24	WAKILMANA	5															
25	WAKILMANA	6															
26	WAKILMANA	7															
27	WAKILMANA	7															
28	WAKILMANA	22															
29	WAKILMANA	10															
30	WAKILMANA	2															
TOTALS																	

TOTALS

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS						TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family					
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years				16-45 Years		46 and over		
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	
16	WAKILMANA	4															
17	WAKILMANA	14															
18	WAKILMANA	11															
19	WAKILMANA	24															
20	WAKILMANA	16															
21	WAKILMANA	10															
22	WAKILMANA	18															
23	WAKILMANA	16															
24	WAKILMANA	5															
25	WAKILMANA	6															
26	WAKILMANA	7															
27	WAKILMANA	7															
28	WAKILMANA	22															
29	WAKILMANA	10															
30	WAKILMANA	2															
TOTALS																	

TOTALS

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(2)

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate = per 100

Death Rate = per 100

Year..... Month..... Natural Increase = per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS						BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS									
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years			11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT	
		M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F
31																		
32																		
33																		
34																		
35																		
36																		
37																		
38																		
39																		
40																		
41																		
42																		
43																		
44																		
45																		

TOTALS

VILLAGE	Day of Month	PRESENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS							
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District							
		Government		Mission		Government		Mission		Government		Mission					
		Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult				
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F
31																	
32																	
33																	
34																	
35																	
36																	
37																	
38																	
39																	
40																	
41																	
42																	
43																	
44																	
45																	

TOTALS

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS						TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family						
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years				16-45 Years		46 and over		Child	Adult
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	M	F
31																	
32																	
33																	
34																	
35																	
36																	
37																	
38																	
39																	
40																	
41																	
42																	
43																	
44																	
45																	

TOT.

Poor Copy of
the Original



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telephone: DISADM

Telex: 460

Our Reference: 67-1-5

Heading only to:

At:

Department of District Administration
Kororua, Papua



12th December, 1966.

District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESEY.

REGIO PATROL REPORT NO. 2/1966-67.

Receipt of Mr. Philippe's patrol report covered by memocrands both from yourself and Mr. Nolan, is acknowledged with thanks.

2. Mr. Philippe appears to have conducted a good patrol and he has submitted an interesting and informative report.

3. Could you please advise him in future to submit a patrol diary with the report.

J. K. McGettray
(J. K. McGettray)
DIRECTOR.

*ADP-ent
down 12/10/66
attached paragraph
Please hand Philippe's report with the
attached paragraph*

15

4

67-3-2

26th October, 1966.

The Director,
Dept. of District Administration,
Konedobu.

Patrol Report Rigo No. 2/66-67
Mr. R.B. Phillipe, C.P.O.

The above report is forwarded for your information, please.

Mr. Phillipe appears to have conducted a good patrol through the area. His report is well presented, but I note a diary is missing.

These people would definitely benefit from road access, but as A.D.C. Kwikila states, sparsity of population does not warrant road development.

It is a pity to note that Health Patrols have not been conducted in the area since 1962.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER. C. D.

encl.

67-3-2

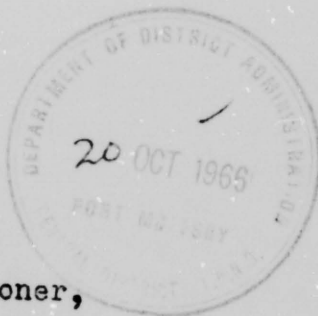
14



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams.....
Our Reference..... 67-1-1
If calling ask for.....
Mr..... LFN/HM:

Department of District Administration,
KWIKILA,
Central District.



7th October, 1966.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO.2/66-67

Appended please find abovementioned report of a patrol conducted into the KOIARI Census Division by Mr. R.B. Philippe, C.P.O.

Claim for Camping Allowance is also attached for favour of your signature.

It is pleasing to note that there is a degree of political awareness in the KOIARI as this is not so evident in other Census Divisions of the Sub-District.

Roads to the area are out of question at the moment as the Council has a full works programme for 1966-67.

The KOIARI population seem to be static and this reflects the current situation there.

This was Mr. Philippe's first solo patrol and he appears to have done a reasonable job.

For your perusal, comments and forwarding, please.

(L.F. NOLAN)
a/Assistant District Commissioner

13



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of **CENTRAL** Report No. **RIGO PATROL REPORT NO. 2/66-67**

Patrol Conducted by **R.B. PHILIPPE - G.P.O.**

Area Patrolled **KOIARI CENSUS DIVISION.**

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans **NIL.**

Natives **NO. 8020 CONST. SAELASE - MEDICAL ORDERLY KAVAI GAI.**

Duration—From **21/9/66** to **30/9/66**

Number of Days **10**

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? **HOSPITAL ORDERLY**

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services **6/12/65 D.D.A.**

Medical **24/4/62**

Map Reference **RIGO SUB-DISTRICT 2 MILINCH**

Objects of Patrol **CENSUS REVISION. COLLECTION OF ~~TAX~~ OUTSTANDING 1965/66 TAX**

ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation	£	.....
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund	£	.....
Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund		.....
.....	
.....	

Popul

13	Females in Child Birth	
F		M

67-1-1

EBP/HM.

KWIKILA,
Central District.

3rd October, 1966.

The a/Assistant District Commissioner,
Rigo Sub-District Office,
KWIKILA.

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO.2/1966-67

In accordance with your patrol report, herewith the above.

- Patrol Conducted by : R.B. Philippe C.P.O.
- Area Patrolled : Koiari Census Division.
- Pesonneel Accompanying Patrol : No.8020 Const. Saelas Waibe
R.P.N.G.C.
Hospital Orderly Kawai Gai.
- Duration of Patrol : 21st September 30th September.
10 days.
- Last Patrols to the Area : D.D.A. December 1965.
P.H.D. April 1962.
- Objects of Patrol : Census revision. Collection of
outstanding 1965/66 tax.
Routine Administration.
- Map Reference : Rigo Sub-District 2 milinch.
- Appendices : "A" Village Officials.
"B" Shotguns.
"C" Medical Statistics.
"D" Clans.
"E" Report on RPNGC member.
"F" Report on Hospital Orderly.
"G" Census Statistics - Koairi
census division.
- Patrol Dairy : F.O.J. Folio Nos. 6 - 13 paragraph
Nos. 83 - 92 refers.

(Signature)
(R.B. PHILIPPE)
Cadet Patrol Officer

(11)

67-1-1

RBP/HMaino:

KWIKILA,
Central District.

3rd October, 1966.

INTRODUCTION:

The Koiari Census Division has been patrolled regularly each year since 1958 by DDA Officers and is probably the most patrolled area in the Rigo Sub-District. In population the Koiari Census Division is the smallest of all the census divisions.

Virtually the only source of income in the Koiari Census Division is from plantation labour, Sogeri plantation being only a few hours walk from most Koiari villages. A small amount of native food is sold in Kwikila and Koki market. At the time of the patrol due to the drought of the past two years native grown foodstuffs were very scarce. At some villages the only fresh food that the patrol could purchase was sweet potato and paw paws. Whilst on patrol the drought seemed to have broken because it rained quite heavily every afternoon except one and I would say at about the end of the year, food would be quite plentiful in this census division. The Koiari people did not seem very worried about the lack of food and as a whole they appeared very happy and content.

The Koiari Census Division consists of undulating foothills covered with eucalypts and rain forests. Many rivers and creeks thread there way through these foothills. Most walking tracks follow these creeks and rivers and quite often cross them up to thirty or forty times. The largest river in the area is the Musgrave and at the time of the patrol due to the recent rain it had risen approximately one or two feet. All the villages in the area are on the banks of the Musgrave or one of its tributaries.

The climate whilst on patrol was cool with very little humidity which made walking very pleasant.

RECEPTION OF PATROL:

Friendly at all times with all the people willing to help the patrol.

VILLAGES:

The standard of the villages and the housing was excellent. All houses were very large and built mainly on European lines with grass roofs and woven cane walls. The only village that wasn't up to the standard of the other villages was Maiana where the houses seemed very old and drab looking. Instruction were given to remedy this factor.

All villages were situated on either the banks of the Musgrave River or on one of its tributaries and so were in very close proximity to water for drinking and bathing all the year round.

The people themselves appeared to be very clean and healthy.

VILLAGE OFFICIAL:
(see Appendix "A")

The village officials as a whole were quite loyal and efficient and no recommendations are made re appointments or terminations.

All villages officials supplied carriers when required and accompanied the patrol from village to village. In cases where carriers were short village officials carried themselves. As times whilst accompanying the patrol they were kept away from their home villages for up to three days.

The village Official seemed to be well respected by their own people and no complaints were received about them.

OUTLINE OF THE POLITICAL SITUATION:

At each village talks were given to the people about the House of Assembly. Some people appeared quite interested in these talks but to the majority of the people it appeared to go in one ear and out the other.

At every village there was always someone who knew the Mr. Dirona Abe was the member for Rigo/Abau. At Iaudobu one man even knew that Mr. John Stuntz was the member for the East Papua Special Electorate.

At almost all villages the people wanted to know why Mr. Dirona Abe had not visited them since the elections.

The Koiari peoples attitude to the Administration, Missions, and Europeans was excellent. They didn't seem to be like some people who just sit back and let the Administration do everything for them, they are quite prepared to "pull their own weights".

A total of thirty-two (32) adult men were absent from their villages either working in Port Moresby or at one of the Sogeri plantations. Twenty (20) people were absent from their villages attending schools. The majority of these absent students attended missions schools.

AGRICULTURE:

The food situation in this census division is not very good due to the drought conditions that have prevailed for the past two years. I think the rain that fell whilst on patrol will help to alleviate this situation greatly. The peoples diet seems to be sweet potatoes and paw paws, the drought seeming to have ruined most other fresh food all the patrol could purchase were half ripe pineapples, sweet potatoes paw paws and at Lonidairi, tomatoes.

At Iove and Iaudobu some of the villagers have small coffee gardens. These gardens were inspected for coffee rust but none was to be found.

There is very little cash cropping done in this census division because of the distance the produce has to be carried out to the nearest roads. A lot of cash cropping would be done if the existing vehicular roads were extended further into this area.

COMMERCE AND INDUSTRY:

The only commercial activity in this census division are trade stores. Only two villages do not have a trade store. The trade stores are very small and have very variety of stock. The only things they seemed to sell was tinned fish, rice and sugar.

HEALTH: (see Appendix "C")

The last full medical patrol into this area was in April 1962.

The health of the people was very good the only sickness that seemed to prevail was a mild form of malaria very similar to the common cold. There also was a number of people suffering from sipoma

One case of swollen goitre was referred to Rigo Community Hospital.

At Medene and Busamalaga infant mortality rate was high. The people were questioned about this but no reason could be established why these babies died.

Some factors why these people have such good health could be that many of them are followers of the Seventh Day Adventist Church so do not smoke, chew betel nut, drink alcoholic beverages or eat pork, the close proximity of their villages to washing water all the year round, and the general cleanliness of their villages as a whole.

ROADS AND BRIDGES:

The majority of the roads in the area seem to follow either the Musgrave river or a creek many times necessitating crossing either the river or the creek up thirty or forty times. All roads in the area with exception of those which are supposed to be maintained by villages in the Rigo Local Government were well cut and cleaned. The rain which fell during the patrol made some of the roads very slippery and greasy. All bridges in the area were in good condition.

I think probably three vehicular roads could be put into the area without very much difficulty. The first being an extension of the road which now runs between Kwikila and Gea to Medene. The land between Gea and Medene is very flat and I think it would take only a light run over the now existing walking road with a bulldozer to make it suitable for vehicles. The second vehicular road being an extension of the road from Gomora to Girabu road to Lonidairi via Gobia. To make this road suitable for vehicular traffic would also only need a light run over with a bulldozer. The third road being from Toganom in the Moresby Sub-District to either Agitana/Serepawate or Borebere. I did not walk over this proposed vehicular road but I was informed by people from Agitana/Serepawate, Borebere and Maiana that it would not be very difficult to build.

If these roads were constructed it would greatly improve the living standards of these people. It would also provide an easily accessible outlet to Port Moresby, Sogeri and Kwikila.

EDUCATION:

A total of twenty people were absent from their villages attending school. Of these fifteen are attending mission school and five attending Government School.

There are three mission schools in the Koiari Census Division which teach up to Standard 1. One of these schools is run by the London Missionary Society and the other two by the Seventh Day Adventist the S.D.A's being the stronger. The only material benefit these missions are providing to the people is the limited education they are giving to the children.

When the patrol was carried out the schools were closed for holidays and none of the village pastors were present in the villages. Church service were carried out by the villagers themselves.

⑧

PERSONAL TAX:

Due to the fact that the Rates Bill enabling the collection of personal tax for 1966/67 had not been passed by the House of Assembly the only personal tax collection was outstanding 1965-66 tax.

Almost everybody in this census division had their tax paid up to this financial year and as a consequence only \$4.00 was collected.

CENSUS:

Deaths, as in 1964 and 1965 were higher than births.

The deaths in this years census were not deaths of natural causes. Four people from Lonidairi were killed in a motor vehicle accident on the Rigo Port Moresby road, a man from Maiana and a man from Borebere were killed by Goilala plantations workers after an argument over a game of cards at a Sogeri plantation and another Borebere man was killed in a fight at Roana.

The only other factor revealed by the census figures was the high infant mortality rate in Busamalaga and Medene both neighbouring villages.

The ratio of deaths to births was 15:14.

COMPLAINTS:

Very few complaints were heard, and those that were of a minor nature and did not warrant court action.

A Maiana man and a Borebere man wanted to know if they would receive any compensation from three Goilala men who killed their sons in a recent fight over cards at a Sogeri Plantation. These Goilala men are now awaiting trial in Port Moresby for murder. I explained this to the two men and I also carefully explained the work of the Supreme Court and how it would deal with this matter.

Also a Borebere the Councillor approached me and said he wanted to take a Sogeri man to court for killing his son in a fight at Roana. After questioning the Councillor it was found that the man who did the killing had already been before the court and found not guilty. Again the system of the courts was explained.

At Lonidairi one man wanted to take out a civil writ on the driver of the truck in which four Lonidairi people were killed. They were advised to see the Public Solicitor in Port Moresby. The man's uncle, grandfather, mother and sister were killed in the truck.

The only other complaint came from Agitana people, one man had taken some betel nut from another man's tree.

In all the above cases there was no sign of violence or hatred shown by the Koiari people to the other parties involved.

REST HOUSES:

All villages in the area with exception to Maiana have very good spacious rest houses.

At Busamalaga the rest house is new and they still have not completed the police barracks. They assured me that this would be completed by the time the next patrol enters the area.

7

Now that Busamalaga have built a rest house I think best route for the Koiari patrol would be up the Kemp Welch river to Kuale then to Busamalaga Medene and so on the normal patrol route.

The rest house at Iove is excellent and it is the best I have seen in Rigo.

The rest house were all of the same design, one bedroom large verandah and a long passageway at the end of which is the kitchen.

CARRIERS:

All able bodied men in the villages willingly volunteered to carry. All the men in the area were required to carry for two days some even carried for three days. The only problem the patrol encountered with carriers was the shortage of able bodied men in villages. Most of the young men were away working at nearby plantations or in Port Moresby. In some cases the councillors were required to carry, whom, when needed did so willingly.

CONCLUSION:

This area is a pleasure to patrol. The houses and villages are very clean and the people are very willing to assist the patrol.

At the time of the patrol the food situation was not very good due to the drought of the past two years, but now that this drought has broken there should be ample food in the area in the next few months.

To give the area any future the vehicular roads mentioned under the heading Roads and Bridges would have to be built, but small population in this Census Division doesn't seem to warrant the building of these roads. It seems a pity to neglect these people because they are very well adjusted and are a very industrious community.

R.B. Philippe

(R.B. PHILIPPE)
Cadet Patrol Officer

6

APPENDIX "A"

VILLAGE OFFICIALS

<u>Village</u>	<u>Village Officials</u>	
Medene	Clr. Korimo Garona	Seems sufficient.
Busamalaga	Clr. Inana Vere	Good
Iaudobu	V/C. Ewa Mamana	Not very efficient most work done by clrs.
Iove	Clr. Vetari Luana	Good.
Maiana	V/C. Mara Inara	Loyal but thats all. Old.
Borebere	Clr. Rimua Mairi	Very good does all the work.
Agitana	Clr. Koroi Inara	Quite good.
Serepawatei	Clr. Moni Borebi	Very good.
Lonidairi	V/C. Sarua Iubena	Does not seem to have influence.
Lagume	Clr. Kidu Gavero	Useless.
	V/C. Daragi Dona	Young and energetic.
	Clr. Inara Dodo	Very good.
	Clr. Avana Vere	Old but helpful.
	V/C. Vere Mumoi	Absent in Taurama Hospital.
	Clr. Bodu Buana	Very loyal. Help out when short of carriers.
	Clr. Gunine Koru	Fairly young and efficient.
	Clr. Rau U8une	Loyal and efficient.

<u>VILLAGE</u>																		
Gea	21/9/66	2		1														
Medene	23/9/66				2	2						1					1	1
Busamalaga	23/9/66			1														
Iaudobu	24/9/66			1	2	3												
Iove	26/9/66	4			5	3												
Maiana	27/9/66	1				4												
Borebere	28/9/66	2				1												
Agitana	28/9/66	7			2	7												
Serepawatei/																		
Agitana	29/9/66	7			2	7												
Lonidairi	29/9/66	3			1	1												
Lagume						1												

APPENDIX "B"

CLAN LEADERS

<u>Village</u>	<u>Clan</u>	<u>Clan Leader</u>
Medene } Busamalaga } Iaudobu }	Haba	Clr. Vetari Luana (King plc (Iaudobu))
Iove	Iove	V/C. Mara Inara
Boregere	Boana	V/C. Sarua Iubena

APPENDIX "B"

5

SHOTGUNS

<u>Village</u>	<u>Name</u>	<u>Permit</u>	<u>Serial No.</u>
Medene	Korimo Ganara	SAP	12744
Busamalaga	Inara Vere	SAP	30624
Iaudobu	Buva Mamana	COR	V21550
	Maro Kono	SAP	2967+
Iove	Vetali Mara	COR	39349
	Rimua Mairi	SAP	8920
	Koroi Inara	SAP	10075
Maiana	Clr. Moni Berebi		Gun confiscated
Borebere	V/C. Sarua Iubena	COR	7967
Serepawatei	Inara Dodo	COR	4036
Agitana	Inie Roaea	COR	141349
	Clr. Avana Vere		Permit to purchase.
Lonidairi	Clr. Vodu Buana	SAP	4260
Lagume	Clr. Arau U'une	SAP	20868

APPENDIX "C"

<u>Village</u>	<u>Date</u>	<u>Apparatus</u>	<u>Malaria</u>	<u>Diarrhoea</u>	<u>Pneumonia</u>	<u>Tropical Ulcer</u>	<u>Cut Sore</u>	<u>Swelling</u>	<u>Scabies</u>	<u>Yaws</u>	<u>I.B. Glands</u>	<u>Goitre</u>	<u>Spleen</u>	<u>Ulcer Iwas</u>	<u>Scold or Burn</u>	<u>Laceration</u>	<u>Infulenser</u>	<u>Cough</u>
Gaa	21/9/66	2		1								1			1			1
Medene	23/9/66					2	2											
Busamalaga	23/9/66			1			2											
Iaudobu	24/9/66			1		2	3											
Iove	26/9/66		4			5	3											
Maiana	27/9/66		1				4											
Borebere	28/9/66		2				1											
Agitana	28/9/66		7			2	7											
Serepawatei/																		
Agitana	29/9/66		7			2	7											
Lonidairi	29/9/66		3			1	1		1									
Lagume							1											

APPENDIX "D"

CLAN LEADERS

<u>Village</u>	<u>Clan</u>	<u>Clan Leader</u>
Medene } Busamalaga } Iaudobu }	Haba	Clr. Vetari Luana (King pin (Iaudobu))
Iove	Iove	V/C. Mara Inara
Boregere	Roana	V/C. Sarua Iubena

APPENDIX 1900.

AGRICULTURE	AGRICULTURE	MR. JOHN DAVID GREEN.
MANUFACTURES	MANUFACTURES	MR. JOHN DAVID GREEN.
COMMERCE	COMMERCE	MR. JOHN DAVID GREEN.
FINANCE	FINANCE	MR. JOHN DAVID GREEN.

APPENDIX "E"

REPORT ON ROYAL PAPUA NEW GUINEA CONSTABULARY
MEMBER

NO. 8020 CONST. SAELAS WAIBE	An excellent patrol policeman. He is very efficient in all his work and seems overdue for promotion. Acted as interpreter.
------------------------------	--

APPENDIX "F"

REPORT ON HOSPITAL ORDERLY

KAVAI GAI	Very efficient in his work. Also helped out with the interpreting.
-----------	--

R. P. Philippe
 (R. P. PHILIPPE)
Cadet Patrol Officer

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(2)

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate = 3.65 per 100

Death Rate = 3.66 per 100

Year 1966 Month SEPTEMBER

Natural Increase = STATIC per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS										BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS							
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years			46 and over		IN		OUT			
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F		
1	AGITHANH	28th	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-		
2	BOREBERE	28th	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-		
3	BUSAMARAGH	23rd	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	3	-		
4	LAUDOBU	26th	-	-	1	-	-	1	-	-	1	-	1	1	1	2	2	-		
5	IOVE	26th	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	1	-		
6	LAGUME	29th	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-		
7	LONIDHIRI	29th	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	-	1	2	-	1	-	-	-		
8	MAIANA	27th	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	2	-	-	-	-		
9	MEDENE	22nd	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	1	-	1	-	-		
10	SEREPEWATE	28th	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	4	-	-	-	-	-		
11																				
12																				
13																				
14																				
15																				
TOTALS		3	1	1	-	-	1	-	2	1	1	2	3	8	6	2	3	4	6

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS															
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District											
		Child		Adult		Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission					
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F				
1	AGITHANH	28th	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
2	BOREBERE	28th	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	3	-	-	4	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
3	BUSAMARAGH	23rd	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
4	LAUDOBU	26th	-	-	7	-	-	1	-	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
5	IOVE	26th	-	1	3	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
6	LAGUME	29th	-	-	3	1	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	
7	LONIDHIRI	29th	1	1	7	2	-	1	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
8	MAIANA	27th	-	-	1	-	-	-	1	-	-	2	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	
9	MEDENE	22nd	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
10	SEREPEWATE	28th	-	-	4	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
11																					
12																					
13																					
14																					
15																					
TOTALS		1	2	28	4	-	4	1	4	-	1	-	8	2	4	-	-	-	1	-

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS										TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family						
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over				Child		Adult			
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F		
1	AGITHANH	28th	1	0	3	2	2	1	1	0	9	5	4	3	7	3	13	9	31		
2	BOREBERE	28th	-	1	-	-	1	2	-	-	3	2	3	3	8	3	7	5	23		
3	BUSAMARAGH	23rd	0	0	1	2	3	1	1	1	7	4	2	1	5	4	10	5	24		
4	LAUDOBU	26th	1	1	4	1	2	2	2	2	8	6	5	6	10	6	22	12	50		
5	IOVE	26th	1	0	4	2	9	4	1	2	12	10	7	4	15	9	24	15	63		
6	LAGUME	29th	1	1	4	2	1	1	-	1	10	7	1	-	8	5	14	9	35		
7	LONIDHIRI	29th	-	1	2	5	-	4	-	4	6	5	2	3	11	18	10	42			
8	MAIANA	27th	1	1	2	3	3	-	2	3	5	6	1	3	10	8	9	35			
9	MEDENE	22nd	-	-	3	-	2	-	1	1	6	7	3	3	6	1	10	10	27		
10	SEREPEWATE	28th	4	-	3	5	1	4	3	2	13	4	4	3	11	12	22	16	61		
11																					
12																					
13																					
14																					
15																					
TOTALS		....	9	5	24	22	23	14	11	12	74	65	35	28	83	62	149	98	391	

13

Ref: 67-3-6

16th. June, 1967.

Director,
Department District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

PATROL REPORT NO. 6/66-67 PIGC
Mr. R.B. Philippe

The above report is forwarded for your perusal.

2. The patrol was of routine nature, mainly for amendment to the Common Roll.
3. Road extension to Imairu this year, and finally to Marshall Lagoon will certainly open up this area. There appears to be quite some potential for either a peasant cattle industry or cattle breeding on a large commercial scale. Land is plentiful and there are fair to good supplies of water.
4. Normal food production could receive a considerable boost with the road passing through the area. This would then give the people a ready access to the Moresby Markets and the 6000 odd people of the Marshall Lagoon area.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER C.D.

67-3-6

(12)



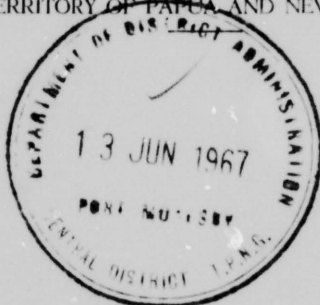
TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams.....

Our Reference 67-1-1.....

If calling ask for.....

Mr. ESS/jam.....



Department of District Administration,
KWIKILA,
Central District.

3rd June, 1967.

District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
Port Moresby.

PATROL REPORT RIGO 6/66-67.

Enclosed are copies of the above numbered report covering a patrol into the Ormond Census Division conducted by Cadet Patrol Officer Mr. Philippe. His camping allowance claim is also forwarded for your signature.

2. The main object of the Patrol was to amend the Common Roll for this division, this has been achieved. Mr. Philippe is aware of the danger of entering into the pros and cons of intending candidates. I feel that he was using this as an example of growing political awareness of this group.

3. It is pleasing to see that my re-organization of Officials during 1963/64 has been successful. The Ganimurupu group (Molegoro/Bagugoro) were not affected by the re-organization I will watch their work closely. As has been stated many times before these people are traditionalist, and a softening of impact of modern ways of life was attempted by the introduction of young, and energetic Officials.

4. The report contains many spelling errors, however Mr. Philippe has since proceeded on patrol into the Maria Census Division, and the errors couldn't be corrected by the Officer concerned.

5. For your information and action, please.

(E. S. Sharp)
Assistant District Commissioner.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

11

PATROL REPORT

District of **Rigo Sub-District**
Central District Report No. **6/66-67**

Patrol Conducted by **R. B. Philippe C.P.O.**

Area Patrolled **Ormond Census Division**

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans.....

No. 11222 Const. SOBI
Natives.....

Duration—From **4 5** / 19 **67** to **13 5** / 19 **67**

Number of Days **9** 10

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? **NO**

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services **November 66**

Medical **October 61**

Map Reference **RIGO SUB-DISTRICT 2 MILE**

Objects of Patrol **Revision of House of Assembly common roll.**
Political Education, and General Administration.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation	.....	£.....
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund	.....	£.....
Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund	.....	.....
.....
.....

Popu

13	Females in Child Birth	
F		M

KWIKILA,
Central District.

23rd May, 1967.

Assistant District Commissioner,
Rigo Sub-District,
KWIKILA.

RIGO PATROL REPORT No.6/66-67.

In accordance with your instructions herewith the
above.

Patrol conducted by. R. B. Philippe C.P.O.

Area patrolled. Ormond Census Division

Personnel accompanying. No.11222 Const. SOBI

Duration. 4-5-67 to 13-5-67.

Last Patrols to area D.D.A. November, 1966.
P.H.D. October, 1961.

Objects. Revision of House of Assembly
Common roll. Political Educa-
tion and General Administration.

Map Reference. RIGO SUB-DISTRICT 2 Mile

Appendix. "A" Report on R.P.N.G.C.

Patrol Diary F.O.J. Fol. 35 to 41
Paras. 307 to 317

R. B. Philippe
(R. B. Philippe)
Cadet Patrol Officer.

(9)

PAROL DIARY

4-5-67 0930 Departed Kwikila by truck for Matairuka
1055 Stopped as far as truck could travel
Sent word to Matairuka for carriers
1305 Departed with carriers for Matairuka
1340 Arrived Matairuka
1450 Spoke with people about House of Assembly elections
Heard one minor argument
Stopped overnight at Matairuka

5-5-67 0730 Departed Matairuka for Imairu via Lebogolo
0945 Arrived Lebogolo. Spoke with the people
1125 Departed Lebogolo
1250 Arrived Imairu
1520 Revised House of Assembly common roll for Imairu
Gave a talk of forthcoming elections
Stopped overnight at Imairu

6-5-67 0815 Revised House of Assembly common roll for Potuna, Urigo,
Vanua Vamona and Garamokogena and gave a talk on House of
Assembly.
Heard one pig complaint
1255 Departed for Vanua Vamona
1350 Arrived Vanua Vamona. Inspected village
1520 Departed Vanua Vamona for Imairu
1610 Arrived Imairu. Stopped overnight

7-5-67 Observed at Imairu

8-5-67 0720 Departed Imairu for Binigoro via Potuna, and Urigo
0800 Arrived Potuna. Inspected village
0835 Departed Potuna
0910 Arrived Urigo. Inspected village
0950 Departed Urigo
1320 Arrived Binigoro (Maria Census Division)
1450 Gave talk on House of Assembly
Stopped overnight at Binigoro

9-5-67 0750 Departed Binigoro for Bagi Bogi and Poligolo
0810 Arrived Ormond river and carried on by canoe
0935 Arrived Bagi Bogi landing carried on by foot for rest house.
1005 Arrived Bagi Bogi rest house
1030 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision for
Bagi Bogi and Poligolo. Gave a talk on the House of
Assembly.
1205 Departed Bagi Bogi rest house for Gerogoruna
1215 Arrived Bagi Bogi village found clean and tidy.

(9)

1235 Departed Bagi Bogi
1420 Arrived Gorogoruna
1525 Revised House of Assembly common roll for Gorogoruna,
Dubanateboa and Konako
Stopped overnight Gorogoruna rest house

10-5-67 0740 Departed Gorogoruna for Bagugolo and Molegoro
0810 Arrived Konako. Inspected village
0825 Departed Konako
1020 Arrived Bagugolo
1145 Revised House of Assembly common roll for Bagugolo and
Molegoro. Gave a talk on House of Assembly. Heard
one complaint
Stopped overnight Bagugolo rest house

11-5-67 0725 Departed Bagugolo for Alepa
0730 Arrived Molegoro
0740 Departed Molegoro
0900 Arrived Geregagea. Inspected village
0930 Departed Geregagea
1010 Arrived Alepa
1215 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision
Talked on House of Assembly.
1445 Inspected Alepa village
Stopped overnight Alepa rest house

12-5-67 0740 Departed Alepa for Kwaibo
0745 Arrived at hamlet of Alepa
0755 Departed hamlet
1010 Arrived Mamalo. Inspected village
1025 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision for
Mamalo. Gave talk on House of Assembly
1255 Departed Mamalo
1340 Arrived Kwaibo
1550 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision for
Kwaibo, Kore and Babagu
Stopped overnight Kwaibo rest house

13-5-67 0640 Departed Kwaibo
1005 Arrived Niuiruka
1100 Proceeded by bicycle to Kwikila
1245 Arrived Kwikila

67-1-1

7

Kwikila
Central District,

RBP/P.Tauna

18th May, 1967.

INTRODUCTION

The Ormond census division consists mainly of open grassland with very few trees in the centre on the coast it is mainly wooded swamps and the northern part of the census division is wooded rocky foothills.

There are eighteen villages in this census division range is size from thirty three people (Poligolo) the two hundred and forty two people at Alepa.

The majority of these villages are situated on top of rocky out crops.

Entry can be gained to this area by three different routes one by travelling to MATAIRUKA by truck and walking to IMAIRU two by travelling to NIUIRUKA by truck and walking to KWAIBO and three by travelling to KALO by truck and walking to KWAIBO. The route taken by this patrol was starting at MATAIRUKA and returning through NIUIRUKA.

Most of the people living in the Ormond are substance farmers who trade sweet potatoes, yams, bananas etc with the coastal people for fish. The main outlets for their food is through Marshall Lagoon and Kerepunu. The people from MOLEGOLO, BAGUGORO, ALEPA, GEREGAGEA, MAMALO and KWAIBO walk down to the Kerepunu market every Thursday to sell and trade their produce most of this produce is traded for fish. There is a large numbers of absent in this area most of whom work on plantation's in the Abau- Sub-District or as cooks in Port Moresby. Very few of these workers are skilled.

The people did not appear to have suffered greatly from the drought of the past two years. They said that they had not run out of food but they had found water to be very scarce and had to walk long distances to get it.

For the first few days and the later part of the patrol the climate was very pleasant but for three days in the middle of the patrol it drizzled rain all day which didn't make walking very pleasant.

The Ormond people appeared happy and contented.

RECEPTION OF PATROL.

Friendly at all times with the people willing to help the patrol and provide myself and the other members of the patrol with fresh food and cool drinks of coconut milk.

VILLAGES.

The standard of the villages and housing was quite good with exceptions to Kwaibo, Bagubara and Moligolo where the housing and the layout of the village were very poor. Instructions were left with village officials to have these houses brought up to the standard of the other villages in the area.

The majority of houses in the area are of the traditional style built in a half circle shape the walls and sides made out of thatched grass. At ALEPA, GORUGORUNA and KWAIBO houses had been built with corrugated iron roofs and flat iron walls. At IMAIRU some houses were based on European styles but were made of native materials. All these European type houses were built by the younger members of the communities most of whom had at some stage worked on a plantation or in Meresby. The elder members of the villages are traditionalists and it is very hard to introduce modern ideas to them. Some of the houses were very large and up to six families lived in them. Almost all the houses had toilets.

All villages with the exception to MAMALO and IMAIRU ARE situated on tops of hills with creeks closeby.

The people themselves appeared clean and healthy .

VILLAGE OFFICIALS

As a whole all the village officials were doing a good job and no recommendations re appointments or terminations were made.

The village constables from POTUNA and DUBANATEBOA were the most impressive of the village constables and showed good signs of leadership. Both these V.C.'s had excellent control over their people and gained a great deal of respect from them. Of the councillors the councillors from MOLEGORO, ALEPA and KWAIBO were the most impressive.

All village officials supplied carriers when they were required and in cases where there were not enough carriers they carried themselves. All village officials accompanied the patrol from village to village.

The most unimpressive of the village officials was the village constable from MOLEGORO/BAGUGORO who appeared completely useless. All the work done in these two villages was done by the councillor from MOLEGORO.

All village officials appeared to the respect of their own people and no complaints were received about them from any the village people.

OUTLINE OF THE POLITICAL SITUATION

At all villages political education talks were given to the people and they appeared quite interested in these talks. Most of them knew that Mr. Direna Abe was the member for Rigo/Abau electorate.

The most common question asked at these talks was "what has Direna Abe done" or "when is Direna Abe going to visit us" and at BAGI BOGI the councillor stood up and said that all his people were going to vote for Mr. Scotty Uree in the next elections.

The people's attitude towards the Administration, Missions etc. was excellent. When told that the Rigo Council would need men to work on the IMAIRU road the people said they would volunteer when necessary. The impression I get from these people is that they are prepared to pull their own weight and not sit back and let everything be done for them by other people.

AGRICULTURE

The food situation in this area was very good even though drought has prevailed for the last two years.

(5)

The peoples diet consisted of pawpaws, pineapple, sweet potatoes, yams, coconut, bananas, tomatoes and at Mamalo, Kwaibo, Alepa, Geregagea, Moligolo and Bagubara fish which they obtain from the Kerepunu people by trading.

At almost all villages they have large quantities of coconuts which they use for copra. This copra is normally dried by the sun. At Kwaibo the people have put a corrugated iron roof on the rest house which they use as a copra dryer when there is no patrol in the area.

At Bagibogi and Poligolo the people were interested in growing teak after being given lectures on teak growing by Forest Assistant Joseph Darieva in 1966.

There is not very much ^{cash} cropping done in this area most of these food is grown for their own consumption and for trading with the coastal people for fish. The little cash cropping that is done ^{is} either Kerepunu or Marshall Lagoon markets where the Ormond people sell the food to the Marshall Lagoon people who then take it to Koki by canoe to sell. Very little food is sold by the Ormond people themselves at either Koki or Kwikila.

Most of the gardens in the area are cleared and dug by the village as a whole and after cleaning the individual people plant their food and look after it.

The cash crop potential in the area will be greatly increased when the road going to Imairu and eventually Marshall Lagoon is completed because at the present it is difficult to get large quantities of food to market.

COMMERCE AND INDUSTRY.

The only commercial activity in the Ormond census division is trade stores. There are eight stores selling quite a good range of goods. The average weekly takes of these stores ranges from four dollars a week to ten dollars a week. Most of the stores sell only rice, fish, tobacco, tinned meat, milk, biscuits and kerosene. The store at Dubanateboa has the best range of stock it sells apart from the items mentioned above hurricane lamps, shorts, dresses, bucket, cups, dishes, kettles and billy cans and takes approximately ten dollars a week. All the goods are carried up from Kupiano about once a month.

HEALTH.

The last full medical patrol to the area was in October 1961 but the Aid Post Orderly at Imairu informed me that he visits all villages once every six months.

The people appear to be fit and healthy and said that there has not been any big illnesses in their villages.

At Imairu there is an Aid Post with a small ward attached to it this is the only aid post in the area. There were four people in the ward at the time of the patrol suffering from tropical ulcers. These people were only in overnight because of the distance they had to walk back to their villages.

Five people who either had had TB or were suspected of having TB were sent to Kwikila hospital to have a chest X ray.

There were many cases of sipoma seen in the area.

ROAD AND BRIDGES

All the roads in the area were well maintained and the bridges were in good condition. The roads in the area mostly follow grass covered ridges.

A new road had been built from Bagi Bogi to Gorugomana which now shortens the walk from Bagi Bogi by half an hour.

The roads from Matairuka to Lebagolo and Kwaibo to Niuiruka passes thro ugh swamps and at the time of the patrol were in places up to two feet six inches under water. These were the only bad places on any of the roads in the area.

The vehicular road which will eventually go through to Marshall Lagoon has now been formed to very close to Matairuka and is hoped to reach Imairu by the end of this financial year. When this road is completed it will be a great asset to the Ormond people because it will enable them to get their produce to Koki Market quickly by truck.

EDUCATION

There are six mission schools in the area five L.M.S and one S.D.A. They are at the following villages Tutamakana (LMS Std 4), Alepa (LMS Std 3), Mamalo (LMS Std 2), Kwaibo (LMS Std 3) Kere (LMS Std 2) and Geregaga (SDA Std 3). These schools are run the pastors in the villages. After the children finish their education at these village schools most of them stay in the village but some finish their primary school at Hula or Gavuone and then go onto high school but this only happens on rare occasions.

There are approximately thirty pupils at ^{each of} these village schools.

COMPLAINTS.

All complaints heard were of a minor nature and were settled amicably. No body was sent to Kwikila for court. Several village officials complained about pigs in the village and I advised them to build fence. One woman complained that her husband did not treat her as well as his other wife.

These were the only complaints.

REST HOUSES.

All rest houses in the area were in good condition with exception to the ones at Gorugoruna and Bagugoro. The one at Gorugoruna the roof leaked badly and needed replacing and at Bagugoro the whole building needed replacing.

At Kwaibo a corrugated iron roof had been put on the rest house. The people at Kwaibo use the rest house as a copra dryer when there is no patrol in the area.

All the rest houses were spacious and of a similar design. They were either one or two bedroom, a verandah passageway with a kitchen at the end of the verandah. They all had split timber floors with either woven bamboo or split timber walls.

CARRIERS.

No problem was encountered in getting carriers at any village as all the able bodied men willingly volunteered to carrier.

There is no shortage of carriers in this census division.

Comments in the Molegoro village book by previous officers said that carriers were short in that village but here again no problem was had in obtaining twenty-one carriers.

CONCLUSION

When the road to Imairu is completed later this year it will benefit all the people in the Ormond census division by enabling them to get their goods quickly to Koki market and so have some sort of cash income. At the present the people have very little cash income and the only money they have they obtained from either working themselves or from relatives who are working in Port Moresby or on nearby plantations. So when the road is completed I think we shall see a great difference in the Ormond area because at the moment the majority of the people are traditionalists still clinging to the old way of life and shunning modern society. When they can see that the modern way of life is better and I feel they will see this with the inception of this road there will be a big change in these people for the better.

R. B. Philippe
(R. B. Philippe)
Cadet Patrol Officer.

2

APPENDIX "A"

No. 11222 CONST. SOHI

Carried out his work very
well. Conduct excellent
Acted as an interpreter

67-3-5

(25)



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams DISADM
Telephone 4601

Our Reference... 67-1-13
If calling ask for

Mr.....

Department of District Administration,
Konedobu, Papua.



23rd January, 1967.

District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO. 5/1966-67.

24

Receipt of the above report and your 67-3-5 is acknowledged with thanks.

2. The report submitted by Mr. Adams is an "Area Study" and as such should not have been included as a patrol report. The Assistant District Commissioner, Rigo should have made Mr. Adams follow the form of a Patrol Report as laid down in Departmental Standing Instructions.
3. Mr. Adams appears to have completed a good patrol, accomplishing the tasks set.

ADC. Kumbala

Forwarded please

AK

J. K. McCarthy
(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR.

Amount Returned to Store

67-3-5

29th December, 1966

The Director,
Department of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

PATROL REPORT RIGO NO. 5-56/67

MR. J.J. ADAMS C.P.O.

Copy of the above report together with appendices is attached for your information.

The report is of a routine patrol through the Ormond Census Division, little comment is needed.

Road Expansion.

A Rigo Council/Administration joint effort to open up a main road to the Marshall Lagoon Area is so far proving successful. It is hoped that 10 miles of road will be opened this year.

Economic Esteloment.

Until suitable road links are in existance there is little hope of any extensive development in the area.

Mr. Adams has submitted a comprehensive and informative report. He is to be congratulated.

(R.T. Galloway)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER, C.D.

c.c.: Assistant District Commissioner,
KONEDOBU.

Vouchers are returned for payment.

(R.T. Galloway)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER, C.D.

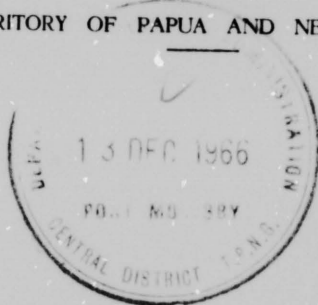
67-3-5

23



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams.....
Our Reference..... 67-1-1
If calling ask for.....
Mr. ESS/HM:.....



Department of District Administration,
KWIKILA,
Central District.

8th December, 1966.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO.5/66-67

Enclosed are 2 copies of the above report covering a patrol of the Ormond Census Division conducted by Mr. Cadet Patrol Officer Adams. Camping allowance claim is also enclosed.

2. The road to Imairu has commenced, and should be completed early next year. It will be interesting to see the stimulus that it will have on the Ormond division. Many points commented on by Cadet Adams are repetitive of previous patrols, routine nature only and do not warrant comment. Good work has been done by Cadet Adams in gathering clan information. This will give sound foundation to the establishment of Demarcation Committees.

3. This patrol winds up Cadet Adams' tour in the Rigo Sub-District. He has been fortunate to have patrolled as frequently as he has and I feel sure a solid start to his career has been given. Some other sub-District will benefit from his experience gained.

4. For your information and necessary action please.

(E.S. Sharp)
Assistant District Commissioner

72



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of ~~CENTRAL~~, ~~RIGO SUB-DISTRICT~~ Report No. 5/63-66-67

Patrol Conducted by J.J. ADAMS CPO

Area Patrolled ORMOND CENSUS DIVISION

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NO

Natives APQ, INTERPRETER & 1 BPHCC

Duration—From 17/11/66 to 30/11/66

Number of Days 14

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? NO

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services 4/1966

Medical 10/81

Map Reference RIGO SUB-DISTRICT 2 MILINCH

Objects of Patrol POLITICAL EDUCATION AND SURVEY.

GENERAL ADMINISTRATION.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

.....

.....

67-1-1

JJA/HM:

KWIKILA,
Central District.

6th December, 1966.

The Assistant District Commissioner,
Rigo Sub-District,
KWIKILA.

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO. 5/66-67

In accordance with your instructions, herewith the
above.

Patrol conducted	: J.J. Adams, C.P.O.
Area Patrolled	: Ormond Census Division.
Personnel Accompanying	: No. 11394 Const. Simon Frigia RPNGC. Interpreter Henari Ruben. A.P.O. Daniel.
Duration	: 17/11/66 to 30/11/66
Last Patrols to Area	: DDA April '66. PHD October '60.
Objects	: Political Education and Survey General Administration.
Map Ref.	: Rigo S.D. 2 MIL and Patrol Map.
Appendices	: "A" Bridge Site. "B" Clans. "C" Coconuts. "D" Literates (incl. semi) "E" Pass-books. "F" Schools and Missions. "G" Shotguns. "H" Trade-Stores. "I" Village Constables. "J" Language Pattern. "K" Report on RPNGC.
Patrol Diary	: FOJ Fol. 31-36, Paras 363 - 422

J.J. Adams
(J.J. ADAMS)
Cadet Patrol Officer

67-1-1

JJA/HMaino:

KWIKILA,
Central District.

6th December, 1966.

(A) INTRODUCTION:

(a) Close to the rivers vegetation is moderately thick jungle-type with not many big trees. These areas are mainly to the north and east of the Division. Further north and just below the Maria Census Division line the terrain begins to be rugged with small rocky foothills trying to be mountains.

The larger, central area consists chiefly of open grassland and grassy foothills interspersed with small creeks and gulleys. Other natural vegetation is minimal, consisting of a few scrubby gums, black-palm and shrub-type growth.

The soil is dark and, despite the current drought, gardens and coconuts appeared to be doing well.

South of the line from Kore and Molegoro villages the country develops into mangrove swamps, the Ormond River itself ending therein.

Rigo Sub-District has been hot, dry and occasionally humid for some time with 2 successive and virtual droughts.

Rainfall over the previous 11 years averaged 5389 points annually (readings taken at Sub-District Headquarters). For the 1st 11 months of this year the total rainfall is 2519 points. During the period 1955-1965 the maximum and minimum rainfalls were 8642 points (1961) and 3485 points (1958). There is no rain-gauge in the Ormond but fall would approximate that at Kwikila.

(b) Access is by all-weather road from Kwikila to Matairuka (11 miles) and then by foot to Imairu; dry-weather road to Niuiruka, raft across Kemp Welch River and then by foot to Kwaibo, (near the middle of these 2 villages there is normally a deep swamp, but it has been dry most of the year), or; by road via Hula to Kalo and then by foot.

Kore, in the south-west, carry food and game to Kalo village where it is taken by motor-launch to Koki market. The cost is \$4.00 per capita return plus about \$1.00 (or more depending on size) for produce.

Alepa and Geregagea carry sweet-potatoes and bananas to Lauani in Abau Sub-District but only to exchange for fish as the distance is considerable, about 12 miles. Molegoro and Bagubelo carry to Kerepuna and sell some produce at Koke after travelling there by motor canoe.

(c) Administration contact began around the turn of the century. The Ormond has been patrolled regularly for at least the past 10 years and Administration influence is generally strong. Co-operation by the people during this patrol was excellent.

(B) POPULATION-DISTRIBUTION AND TRENDS:

(a) Neo-natal mortality rates are not available. Village Officials and missionaries have been asked to assist by entering births in village books. The people seem to be very healthy.

30.47% of adult males were absentee workers. Most are either casual-labourers in nearby Abau and Port Moresby, or cooks in Noresby.

A copy of April 1966 census figures is enclosed.

(C) SOCIAL GROUPINGS:

(a) There are 7, based on language groupings. Groups tend to be fragmented. (see Appendix "J").

During this patrol there were no complaints re the normal run of arguments which arise out of trespass, pigs and women. Such harmony was surprising.

People of one group, living in different villages, often have different religions. Occasionally friction arises.

Forestry Assistant, Mr. Joseph Darieva, was met by the people of Potuna who said that Imairu was not interested in teak. This is untrue and upset the Imairu people.

(b) The operational or functional social unit is the simple family. Often families will combine to clear and dig garden plots, but once finished each family minds its own plot. Sometimes the whole village shares the work.

Whereas the whole village, in particular the men, would participate in a hunt shotguns have cut this down to a degree. The lucky owner of a gun normally hunts on his lonesome.

(c) Of the 6 languages all are basically of the Sinau-gole group. A perusal of Appendix "J" will show the similarity of the languages.

Mamalo use the same words with different pronunciation from the Kwaibe group and are classed by the Kwaibe as a different group.

(d) Different social groups keep to themselves although the Imairu and Potuna people usually get on well and could possibly form an alliance of sorts. They share the Government work, namely carrying, in an equitable manner.

Villages generally keep to themselves also except for feasts when other villages may be invited.

(D) LEADERSHIP:

(a) Two village constables impressed as being potential leaders. They are Tuari Ora of Bagi Bogi and Mau Guea of Potuna.

3.

Neither are educated but, particularly Tuari, are treated with a lot of respect.

Mau once worked as a plantation laborer.

Neither appear to have convictions.

Their attitudes towards progress, development and the Administration are very favourable.

Tuari and Mau were born in 1936 and 1920 respectively and appear to have acquired their positions rather than inherited them.

(b) No signs of recent change in leadership were evident. Many of the village officials are being disregarded when they suggest improvements such as banning pigs from the confines of villages.

Younger, educated men are virtually non-existent and certainly not looked for leadership. "Travelled men" would be those who've seen Port Moresby and Marshall Lagoon and there would be few people who hadn't seen either or both.

(E) LAND TENURE AND USE:

(a) Land ownership is passed down patrilineally. The clan leader apportions the land for use.

Kwaibo seem to be among the largest land-owners with permissive occupancy granted by them to people of Imairu and Lebogole to the north. This is not common for the area but Kwaibo have more land than they are using. Normally there is an upery if people use land not belonging to them.

(b) The people have little idea of tenure conversion but can see the advantages of Demarcation Committees and like the idea. Otherwise it seemed evident that the matter had not been under consideration.

(c) Kore, Kwaibo, Molegoro and Bagugole engaged in some cash-cropping but plantings are by individual families. (ref. Section C (b)).

Coconut plots have been cleared in a number of instances by the village as a whole and then individuals plant their own lines in the grove.

(F) LITERACY:

(a) Appendix "F" and "D" list the Missions, Schools and standards taught and literate and semi-literate adults (47 people).

The number of students in the schools is pleasing although the standards taught are not high, nor are the teachers' qualifications.

Boligoro village intends asking the LMS for a pastor/teacher and possibly their neighbours and "one"-talks" at Bagi Bogi, who are SDA, may send some children there if one arrives.

There is but one (a 15 year-old girl) receiving higher education and that at Rigo Junior High.

No students are absent from the Territory.

(b) Newspapers are strictly for rolling cigarettes and little interest was shown in listening to the wireless, even programmes in Police Motu. Radio Daru caused some interest but most people were just not interested.

There are 2 radios at Dubanateboa, 1 owned by the trade-store, 1 by the missionary and another owned by the Kwaibo village constable, who also runs a trade-store.

(c) STANDARD OF LIVING:

(a) The vast majority of houses consists of adzed wooden floors, grass thatched onto curved, light saplings for rooves, all raised by stumps from 2 to 4 feet off the ground. Best houses and police barracks are built more along conventional European lines.

Other materials used are split wood, split bamboo and split and woven bamboo. A small number of houses also has sheets of galvanized iron used for walls and roofing.

Villages were very clean and a few have greatly improved since the previous patrol. Most houses boast a reasonably hygienic toilet and it was reiterated that these be kept clean.

Kwaibo officials and a lot of other villagers there wish to ban pigs from the village. The pigs do help in a way by eating the faeces left by dogs in the village.

Scabies were rife at Alepa and Geregagea. The APO said it might be caused by dogs. In any case it would be a good idea, and appreciated by the people, for an EMA to assess the situation.

European clothes are worn by virtually all. 5 wrist watches were noticed. Machine manufactured knives, plates and dishes are the rule and occasionally sand-shoes and gym-boots were noticed.

(b) The main diet is sweet-potato, yams and banana, supplemented by taro, sago, pineapple, tomato sweet-corn, coconut, mango, paw-paw, cucumber and water-melon plus whatever game can be killed.

Most of any profit made by trade-stores (Appendix "H") is from rice, sugar, flour and kerosine. A fair average of tinned meat and fish per family would be 2-3 of the former and 6-8 of the latter, per annum. Some is bought at village trade-stores but many people only buy when they visit Port Moresby, Kwikila or Marshall Lagoon 2 or 3 times a year.

Coconuts (ref. Appendix "C") are consumed in large quantities by the villages with large groves, these villages are the ones closer to the coast.

(c) There are no Community Centres, Guides or Scouts.

Organized sport is virtually nil. Wife of the LMS pastor at Kwaibo introduced basket-ball to the children who play frequently.

Kwaibo once played soccer against Tutamakana and beat them.

Mr. Cook and Mr. Chapman, 2 school teachers from Abau, presented 2 rugby footballs to the L.M.S. pastor at Alepa for use by the village but evidently they, (the footballs), have been kicked into unserviceability.

Potuna, Urigo and Garomokogena yearly play soccer when the gainfully employed return for Xmas. They have their own sports ground.

(H) MISSIONS:

(a) See Appendix "F".

SDA influence is strongest at Geregagea when the village en masse attend the Saturday service.

LMS influence doesn't appear very strong but the pastors receive a lot of assistance from the people who appreciate what education is given to their children.

Boligoro are requesting an LMS pastor for the village.

During the previous patrol there was bad blood between the people of Potuna (LMS) and Urigo (SDA) over alleged "puri puri" and a "vada" or spirit. Relations now seem fairly amicable again. Both villages, plus Garamokogena (heathen) share the one language but, as previously mentioned, look mainly to their own villagers for their social life.

As far as this relates to the political situation, religious differences are only a side-line when inter-village or inter-language groups clash. Fortunately all groups seemed to be having one of their periodic truces and there was no really noticeable friction between them.

Bagi Bagi (SDA) and Boligoro (LMS) are the only 2 villages in the area speaking Tubuga but they get on very well together.

(b) Missions all have one-man staffs and give religious instruction, conduct services and some teach school.

(c) General attitude towards Christian Missions is good to indifferent.

(I) NON-INDIGENES:

(a) There are none in the Ormond Census Division.

Work is usually sought in Port Moresby or Abau where casual labour brings higher wages. A large number work as cooks and launderers.

(b) Rigo plantations are not outlets or markets for produce nor are they likely to be (refer Section A (b)).

(J) COMMUNICATIONS:

(a) Vehicular roads are necessary to increase the economy of the area. Work on extension of the road from Matairuka to at least between Imairu and Vanua Vamona should be completed well within the current financial year thus facilitating the marketing of produce by these people.

At the moment there are no vehicular roads in the Census Division.

(K)

(K) TECHNICAL AND CLERICAL SKILLS:

(a) Despite enquiries a carpenter, a partly-trained plumber and an army driver were all that could be located and they are not permanently residing in the area. It seems unlikely that there are not other partly-trained men with other minimal skills.

(L) THE STAGE OF POLITICAL DEVELOPMENT:

(a) Attitude towards the Administration generally left very little to be desired. Some of the younger men contacted re payment of over-due taxes showed a lack of grace verging on rank insolence. Showing a bit of ill-humor myself I pointed out that it seemed unfair that other people should pay taxes and the chief money-earners in Port Moresby not. I was supported verbally by the other villagers.

The bad grace shown was probably development in Port Moresby.

A number of recent inquiries from people of Imairu, Tutamakana, Vanua Vamona, Kwaibo and Binogor and Gonda (the latter 2 villages in the adjoining Maria Census Division) have been made re joining the Rigo Local Government Council.

The community is still fragmented although relations between the different groups during the last 2 patrols to the area have been found to contain less friction than other Census Divisions. This statement is based mainly on the lack of complaints laid about different groups within the Ormond.

Talks on Government and the House of Assembly elicited that there was little previous comprehension of either. The people seemed highly interested in these talks and it seems likely that they will show quite a lot of thought prior to the next elections. Dissatisfaction was expressed about the local MHA who has not maintained contact with the people who wanted to know what he was doing.

Imairu and Kwaibo seemed particularly interested in joining Rigo Local Government Council. In a fairly general discussion with Mamalo and Kwaibo it turns out that Mamalo were apprehensive of being absorbed into Local Government, the reason given that they did not want to pay the higher tax. A similar feeling was found amongst Urigo and Garomokogena people. In varying degrees the remainder of villagers seemed interested in Local Government.

When asked what was known of Local Government people were unable to give information. Explanations were given and they seemed to like the idea of self-help. When they eventually find themselves trying to work with other people this idea may change somewhat and enthusiasm wane.

(M) THE ECONOMY OF THE AREA:

(a) See Appendix "C" - Coconuts.

The villages of, from west to east, Mamalo, Alepa, Geregagea, Bagugolo and Molegoro carry to Abau such produce as bananas, sweet-potato and yams and trade them for fish. This produce is mainly for trade and not sale because distance travelled.

Kwaibo and Kore sell some produce via Niuiruka and Kalo respectively. (Refer Section A (b)).

A family will grow around 200 banana trees and pineapples could be marketed if there were roads.

The eventual completion of the Kwikila-Marshall Lagoon road link will allow themore northern villages to participate in cash-cropping.

There was talk that the 4 villages from Potuna to Vorakogena would shift cloer to the road-site.

(b) The people of Kwaibo and Kore were very vague about how much produce they sell. It seems that 4 or 5 people a week from each village travel to Moresby, each sell from \$6 \$10 worth of produce, learning a net profit of \$1-\$5 each thereby bringing in around \$1200 a year.

(c) Most wages earned by cooks, launders and casual labourers approximate \$6.00 per week. Contract labour is scorned by most Ormond people who don't want to work for \$1 - \$4 per month plus rations.

The average number of absentee male adult workers censused over the last 6 patrols is 150. Assuming each of these earns \$6.00 a week for 9 months a year (allowing time for lay-offs and leave) we multiply $24 \times 9 \times 150$ giving the product \$32,400. It should be remembered that many workers do not reside or revisit their home villages. Subtracting a conservative 15% reduces the figure to \$27,540 earned by wage labour. This evcned out amongst the total population would give every man, woman and child about \$15.00 per capita per annum.

Reference to Appendix "E", Pass-books, shows a small number of accounts with modest balances. Possibly a few people were reluctant to show pass-books to the patrol but this is unlikely, especially as it was pointed out that the patrol was not interested in names, merely wanted to see the books and return same. Co-operation was good, people seemed willing to assist in any way and pass books were presented with some pride. It seems highly likely that the majority of pass-books are held by absentee-workers.

No difficulty is occasioned in purchasing shot-guns, so far as money is concerned.

(d) The most outstanding entrepreneur is the Dubanateboa trade-store owner with the typewriter for sale, (refer Appendix "H"), if only for that reason. He has also planted 500 coconut trees. His father is a plantation-owner in nearby Abau.

(e) There has been no apparent difficulty in meeting tax obligations. On the previous patrol a number of arrears was collected totalling in individual cases as much as \$12.00

Much of the taxes are paid with money made by absentee workers who give it to their more impecunous villagers.

(N) POSSIBILITIES OF EXPANDING THE ECONOMY:

(a) Coffee could probably be successfully introduced in the more northern parts of the Ormond. Binigoro and Goada villages in the Maria recently expressed a desire to plant same.

Bagi-Bogi and Boligoro villages recently told Forestry Assistant Mr. Darieva that they wish to plant teak. Inairu village mentioned the same desire to the DDA patrol. Vehicular roads of course are needed for transporting large bulk produce.

Some of the larger coconut groves will be capable of producing a lot of copra within a few years.

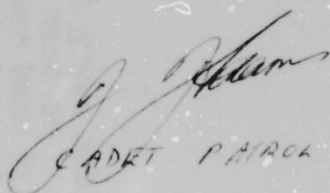
There is plenty of arable land for increased planting of crops.

(b) Wage earnings cannot at present be increased. Perhaps local labour can eventually be used on the proposed road to Marshall Lagoon. There should be no difficulty in obtaining this labour if required.

The people remaining in the village prefer to remain there.

(c) There seems to be bloc amongst the Potuna-Urigo Garomakogena people somewhat opposed to progress. Other people have more favourable ideas and could be expected to pull their weight to increase cash earnings and generally react well to any suitable extension programmes.

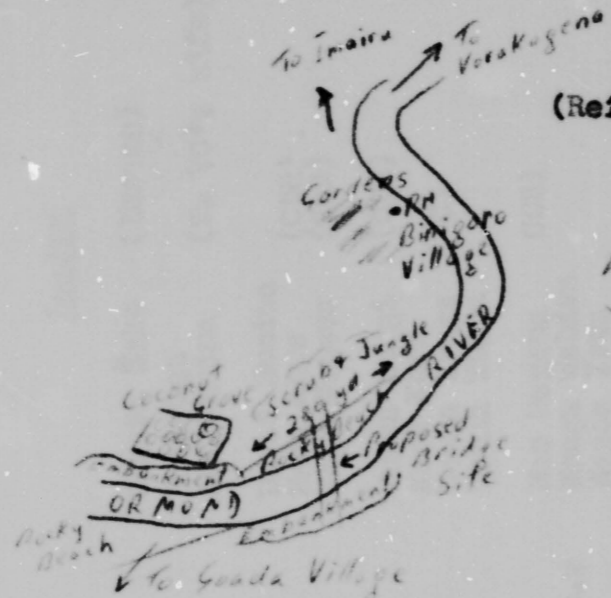
The main reason that villages wish to join a Local Government Council is that they see the number of roads in Rigo Local Government Council and would expect themselves to receive similar benefits.


CADET PARCE OFFICER

137.

APPENDIX "A"

(Ref. instruction 15 of Patrol Instructions)



Embankment near coconut grove subject to crumbling caused by water. This reported not the case on the opposite side near suggested bridge site. The water has however been known to cross the bank and extend well into the jungle behind the rocky beach opposite, this is a rare occurrence, the last time being about 8 years ago. Floods normally recede inside a week.

Logs occasionally float down the river, ^{but} log-jams are unknown.

APPENDIX "B"CLAN LEADERS

<u>Village</u>	<u>CLAN</u>	<u>Leader</u>
Imairu 6.	Kubirubu	Gamara Rako (Insane)
	Karaigoro	Buna Oga
	Abaroi	Asi Dinima (F. V.'s wife)
Tutamakana (Vanua Vamona) 4	Morarubu	Davai Buoina
	Pauke	Mava Kore (COR)
	Muliarubu No.2	Raga Neneva (COR)
Potuna 5.	Memoka	Tutua Gougi (COR)
	Verugarubu	Ragu Kora
	Memokarubu	Doana Iraga (VC)
	Muliarubu	Mouna Tutua
Garamokogena 4.	Iruku	Mao Wegoun (COR)
	Babagarubu No.2	Mouga Wabiva
	Bolega No.2	Nagoa Irua
	Magirubu	Bokai Iata
Garamokogena 4.	Verua	Daimo Garo
	Babagarubu No.1	Demai Jug a
	Gavarubu	Leva Gava
	Morarubu No.2	Irua Kone
Urigo 2.	Bolega No.1	Meona Segai (COR)
	Morarubu No.1	Oga Raga
Bagi Bogi 3.	Gava	Marina Babaga
	Kokoho	Nanu Boku (VC)
Beli Golo 1.	Karirubu	Nama Kokobu
	Gamotarubu No.2	Baita Bina
Gorugoruna 4.	Gamotarubu No.1	Dige Ua
	Ikararubu	Maruru Nabama
Dubanateboa 3.	Dogou	Gani Atu
	Koko No.2	Gum Unanu
	Navenarubu No.1	Naba Legi
Konako 4.	Koko No.1	Alona Ualu (COR)
	Koko No.3	Alai Kuo
	Ogarubu	Magea Kora
Geregagea 7.	Navenarubu No.2	Gomuna Tau
	Gorubu	Mou Kaugabi
	Animarubu	Be Gini Kuona
	Gorou	Ranna Mou
	Kwarube	Ui Uina
	Bole	Magali Bola
Rouka	Koi Uaga	
Iebou	Golina Dubana	
Geregarubu	Gamu Bole	
Iruku	Gea Lagela	
Toubasi	Gwaibo Boru	
Alepa 5.	Gouga	Narua Ama
	Iebou No.2	Manuma Goru (COR)
	Bukurubu	Namona Tabu (VC)
	Gabinatauna	Woiaka Magea
	Geregarubu No.2	Waire Magau

<u>Village</u>	<u>Clan</u>	<u>Leader</u>	
Bagugolo 5.	Manudage Kalenakana Kwalimurapu Vararupu Polirupu	Giroa Leva Bela Bairo Sabili Bagi Gunu Kapa Banua Bano	(COR)
Molegolo 3.	Galirupu Kulana Baranakana	Manu Nako Kora Raga Bokana Kamona	
Kwaibo 4.	Kwaibokuolana Talovarupu Dokolorubu Legirubu Kwaibopukuna	Dagona Vagi Paia Goli Api Kome Dagela Araga Wagula Gobi	
Babaga	Wagularupu	Geno Pouna	(VC)
Mamalo	Wanima No.1 Wanima No.2 Mamalorupu Kwamurubu Kwalumerubu Digarupu Veraverupu Gumurubu	Dabu Kakala Vali Ai Kapana Gula Gilimo Pakia Doka Wali Kila Leka Vagi Vaila Wagula Toka	(COR)
Kore 4.	Verairupu No.1 Verairupu No.2 Lomerupu No. 1 Lomerupu No.2	Koloa Guria Gamarai Iamo Lita Kone Gavena Kila	(COR)

(10)

APPENDIX "C"

C O C O N U T S

<u>Village</u>	<u>Coconuts</u>	<u>Remarks</u>
Potuna	40	
Urigo	50	
Garomakogena	55	(15 new)
Tutamakana	54	} (about 1/3 under 7 years)
Vanua Vamona	107	
Imairu	100	(26 new)
Boligoro	240	(140 mature, 60 under 7 years, 40 seedlings.)
Bagi Bagi	200	(100 mature, 50 4 years old, 30 newly planted 20 others) under 7 years).
Dubansabeoa	970	(770 around 4 years old, 200 200 mature).
Corugoruna	130	(approx. 2/3 mature)
Molegoro)	250	(about 1/2 under 7 years)
Bagugolo)		
Kenako	110	(40 mature)
Geregagea	1505	(291 mature, 1214 mainly from 2 - 5 years).
Alepa	870	(about 120 mature).
Mamalo	2166	(about 600 mature).
Kwaibo)	2840	(1065 mature)
Babagu)		
Kore	2389	(about 1/2 mature).

(9)

APPENDIX "D"

<u>Village</u>	<u>Adults</u>		<u>Literate and Semi-Literate</u>
	<u>M</u>	<u>F</u>	
Imairu	8	4	
Intamakana	2	1	
Vanna Vanna	1	-	
Potuna	5	3	
Urigo	3	-	
Garomakogena	-	-	
Bagi Bagi) Biligoro)	3	1	
Dubana tebon	3	1	
Gerugoruna	-	-	
Konako	1	-	
Geregagen	4	1	
Alepa	3	1	
Molegoro	-	-	
Bagugolo	-	-	
Gwai bo) Dabagu)	2	-	
Mannalo	-	-	
Koro	-	-	
	<u>35</u>	<u>- 12</u>	

APPENDIX "E"

SAVINGS BOOKS

Imairu		₱00.50
Konako	(	₱204.00
	(	₱ 66.00
Urigo		₱ 23.62
Dubanateboa	(	₱ 60.00
	(	₱ 40.00
	(	₱350.01
	(	₱110.00
	(	₱ 72.00
	(	₱202.02
	(	₱102.16
Alepa	(	₱180.00
	(	₱ 52.25
	(	₱110.39
Geregaga	(	₱ 2.51
	(	₱140.39
	(	₱ 86.50
	(	₱ 12.00
Molegoro		₱180.00
Mamalo	(	₱ 3.64
	(	₱ 0.32
Gwaiho		₱ 0.46

(7)

APPENDIX "F"

SCHOOLS.

L.M.S. Schools

Village	Prep.		Std.1		Std.2		Std.3		Std.4	
	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.
Tutamakana	3	1	2	4	10	3	3	10	-	-
Alepa	6	7	7	6	7	5	-	-	-	-
Mamalo	3	2	3	4	2	1	-	-	-	-
Kwai bo) Babagu)	5	5	6	4	4	3	4	3	2	-
Kore	2	3	2	2	1	2	-	-	-	-

S.D.A. Schools

	Prep.		Std.1		Std.2		Std.3		Std.4	
	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.
Geregagea	8	8	-	-	8	8	-	-	-	-

MISSIONS

<u>L.M.S.</u>		<u>S.D.A.</u>	
Tutamakana	Mamalo	Urigo	Dubantebea
Alepa	Kore	Bagi Bogi	Geregagea
Kwai bo			

(6)

APPENDIX "G"

SHOTGUNS

<u>Village</u>	<u>SAP</u>	<u>COR</u>	<u>Condition</u>	<u>Make</u>	<u>Serial No.</u>
Imairu	53825	6182	Good	Astra	27760
			Poor	Iver J	UFG1
Tukamakana	53362	6163	Good	Astra	36227
	58363		Good	Cooley 84	16203
Vanua Vamona	53834	6163	New	Steven 94	2200
			Poor	S & A	4247
Garamokogona	58313	254	Fair	Brevette	2126
			New	Vanguard	19712
Potuna		256	Good	Gecado	12810
Urigo		257	Fair	Astra	8411
	53766		Good	Gecado	11014
Goadu	58392		Good	Astra	36899
(Maria Div.)					
Baki Boki	58351		Fair	Greener	6586
Biligolo	53846		New	Stevens	P24
		266	Very Poor	Sportco	1855
		265	Poor	Webley & Scott	35909
Dubanateboa	58354	6266	Fair	Astra	17604
			Good	Greener	492719
Konako	53822		Poor	Topper 158	V30607
Geregagea	58404		Good	Winchester	
				37	133570
	53770		Fair	Winchester	
				37	141235
	53832		New	Stevens	
				94F	U021
Alepa		253	Fair	Gecado	10900
	58340		Fair	Webley & Scott	31275
	53831		New	Stevens	C61-24
	58370		Good	Astra	27681
Bagugolo		251	Good	Astra	21436
	53833		Poor	Topper 158	V30308
Babagu	58366		Good	Cooley 840	78562
Gwaibo	53836		New	Stevens 94	U026
Mamalo	(Locked up)		Fair	Astra	28677
	58345		Fair	Cooley 840	76354
Kore	53825		New	Webley & Scott	72498

(5)

APPENDIX "H"

TRADE STORES

<u>Village</u>	<u>Remarks</u>
Potuna	Locked. Owner absent in Port Moresby. One-man concern. Villagers carry for rations.
Urigo	Not finished yet. One man building it. Proposed that villagers will be shareholders.
Au amakana	Wide range of stock. Has goods brought in about once a month. Claims an average take of \$4.00 per week.
Imairu	Owner not available for comment.
Dubanateboa	Very wide range. Hurricane lamps, shorts, dresses, 3 kinds tinned meat, kerosene, powdered milk, Milo, buckets, mugs, typewriter, tin dishes etc. Average take \$3.00 a week. Claims to sell about 1 case "square" meat a month. Goods carried once a month from Abau. 6 - 8 carriers @ \$1.00 a time. 4 cartons "square" meat sold a month.
Geregagen	Locked at time of visit. Owner at church.
Kwaibo	2 stores selling fish, rice, milk, tobacco, biscuits and little else. Each claim a weekly take around \$6.00 - \$10.00 bracket. One store has 6 bags of rice in it, the owner says it takes about 3 weeks to sell 1 bag but the bags don't get weevils inside. The other store, run by the village constable, started with capital of \$73.00, \$60.00 being the VC's, the rest borrowed.

APPENDIX "K"

Report on Royal Papua & New Guinea Constabulary
Accompanying Patrol

No.11394

Simon Frigia

His first patrol.
Keen and capable.

(4)

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

3

Birth Rate = 2.16 per 100

Death Rate = 2.13 per 100

Year 1966 Month April

Natural Increase = 0.73 per 100

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS						BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS											
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years			11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT			
			M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		
1	IMAIKU	16				1	1					2	2				1				
2	VANUA VANUA	16			1					1				1		2					
3	FAKAMAUSETA	16						1						1	1	1	1				
4	POTUNA	16												2	7	7	1				
5	URIGO	16								1				2	2						
6	MAE BOE	19						1									1				
7	MAIGIRO	19				1								1	2						
8	KONARO	20										1		2		1					
9	FAKALOFU	20								1				1	1		2				
10	DUBANAKOBA	20				1				2				1	1						
11	MAIGIRO	21				1		1						1			2				
12	MAIGIRO	21						1		1				3	2						
13	FAKALOFU	21				1								2	3	1					
14	AIETA	21				1	1							1	3						
15	MAIAIAO	24												1	1	3	1				
TOTALS					2	5	2	1	3			5	4	3	5	20	23	9	15	9	16

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS											
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District											
			Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission									
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F						
1	IMAIKU	16	4	5	1	8					2											
2	VANUA VANUA	16				9																
3	FAKAMAUSETA	16				2	1															
4	POTUNA	16	1			6									1							
5	URIGO	16				8																
6	MAE BOE	19				6	1			1				1								
7	MAIGIRO	19																				
8	KONARO	20	1			11	1							1								
9	FAKALOFU	20	1			10	1															
10	DUBANAKOBA	20	4			5								1						2	1	
11	MAIGIRO	21	6	3		8	3															
12	MAIGIRO	21	2	3		15	2															
13	FAKALOFU	21	6	2		11	4			2				2	2					1	2	
14	AIETA	21	15	11		26	16															
15	MAIAIAO	24				5				2	1											
TOTALS			40	20	51	47	4	2	5	2	3	2	3		12	4	3				10	3

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS						TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES				GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family							
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years				46 and over		Child		Adult		
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	M	F	
1	IMAIKU	16	3	7	5	4	3	6	5	4	4	5	10	23	15	35		112			
2	VANUA VANUA	16	2	7	9	8	7	5	2	15	13	12	25	22	66	36		126			
3	FAKAMAUSETA	16	1	1	1	4	2	3	5	10	9	7	7	13	14	4		65			
4	POTUNA	16	2	7	7	11	7	5	3	3	25	7	26	17	27	8		168			
5	URIGO	16	2	7	2	6	8	6	5	6	14	16	8	11	22	30	37		99		
6	MAE BOE	19			3	4	4	1	3	11	12	3	2	10	8	20	15		53		
7	MAIGIRO	19	1	2	3	3	2	5	1	7	5	1	6	11	8	8		33			
8	KONARO	20	2	2	6	5	4	2	5	8	16	8	5	12	18	37	22		77		
9	FAKALOFU	20	1	1	3	5	10	1	1	6	6	11	8	6	16	13	25	18		72	
10	DUBANAKOBA	20	1	1	4	7	13	10	4	4	20	26	6	31	31	32	31		155		
11	MAIGIRO	21			2	3	3		2	1	3	5	2	4	13	14	12		46		
12	MAIGIRO	21	3	2	7	2	7	13	5	5	8	18	5	6	24	25	28	26		163	
13	FAKALOFU	21	3	3	10	10	8	9	4	9	20	26	4	5	44	35	54	7		184	
14	AIETA	21	1	3	15	11	19	11	8	13	33	35	12	15	56	69	73	64		262	
15	MAIAIAO	24	1	3	4	4	4	10	9	3	26	26	8	10	32	37	40	36		135	
TOTALS			18	23	91	74	115	71	63	73	213	210	97	107	227	254	253		1560		

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 2.)

Birth Rate = per 100

Death Rate = per 100

Year 1966 Month April

Natural Increase = per 100

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS								BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS							
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years			16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT	
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F
16	KWAIBO	20			1	1	1					2	5	4	3				
17	KOBE	20									2			1	3				
18	BABAGU	20										1	2	1	2				
19																			
20	FOL 2				1	1	1				2	2	1	7	6	8			
21	" 1				2	5	2	1	3		5	4	2	23	15	7	16		
22																			
23					2	6	3	2	3		5	6	3	7	21	20	7	28	
24																			
25																			
26																			
27																			
28																			
29																			
30																			
TOTALS																			

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS											
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District											
			Government		Mission		Government		Mission		Government		Mission									
			Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult								
16	KWAIBO	20	1	11																		
17	KOBE	20	1	1	1																	
18	BABAGU	20		1																		
19																						
20	FOL 2		2	1	6	1																
21	" 1		10	2	15	1	7	4	2	5	2	3	3	1	6	3	2	1	2	3	1	
22																						
23			10	2	5	1	7	4	2	5	2	3	3	1	6	3	2	1	2	3	1	
24																						
25																						
26																						
27																						
28																						
29																						
30																						
TOTALS																						

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS								TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family							
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years				46 and over		Child	Adult			
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F			
16	KWAIBO	20	5	3	3	4	6	8	8	2	28	9	11	16	22	41	39	118			
17	KOBE	20			5	4	8	11	2	6	10	12	6	2	16	20	15	71			
18	BABAGU	20	2	2	1	5	1	3	2	4	5	7	7	10	6	28		76			
19																					
20	FOL 2		7	10	5	17	5	12	4	6	45	17	10	22	48	73	62	225			
21	" 1		11	2	5	19	4	10	7	13	20	30	49	107	155	23	222	1560			
22																					
23			13	30	11	22	22	27	7	25	30	44	107	119	236	155	1715				
24																					
25																					
26																					
27																					
28																					
29																					
30																					
TOTALS																					

93

Ref: 67-3-8

28th. July, 1967.

Director,
Department of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

PATROL REPORT NO. 8 - 66/67 RIGO
Mr. D.K. Robertson, Patrol Officer.

Attached for your perusal is copy of the above patrol report.

Although the patrol was fairly rushed, due to the urgency for completion of Common Roll, Mr. Robertson has made quite sound and numerous observations.

Political Education: This was carried out as far as practicable. Although each patrol through the area has conducted talks on this, there does not appear to be any great awareness. These people are generally backward and it seems as though any amount of discussion would have no real effect.

Economically, these people have little hope, as the reporting officer states, the population in the area does not warrant excessive expenditure on vehicular roads. Their only hope is movement to areas where vehicular accessibility is economically feasible.

A very good report.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER C.D.

c.c. Assistant District Commissioner,
KWIKILA.

Amount
Returned
to Store

67-3-8

22

67-1-1.

ESS/P.Tauna.



Rigo Sub-District Office,
Central District,
KWIKILA.

19th July, 1967.

District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

RIGO PATROL REPORTS NO.7 & 8
and MEMO of Patrol.

Enclosed are the above reports covering patrols into the Mt. Brown, Mt. Obree, Maria, and Rigo Council areas. These were conducted by Patrol Officer Roberts, Mr. Patrol Officer Robertson, and Mr. Cadet Philippe, Camping claims are also enclosed.

2. The patrols were of a urgent nature to enable the revision of the Common roll. This revision has been achieved. Mr. Patrol Officer Roberts did not submit a report as his patrol consisted mainly of day trips into the Council area. The two mountains areas, and the Maria reports only confirm the hopeless economic future of the mountain people.

3.. For your information, and necessary action please.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "E. S. Sharp".

(E. S. Sharp)
Assistant District Commissioner

67-3-8

(21)



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of... **CENTRAL** Report No. **8/66-67**

Patrol Conducted by..... **D.K. ROBERTSON, Patrol Officer**

Area Patrolled..... **MT. Brown & MT. Obree Census Divisions**

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans... **Nil**

Natives..... **2 Members of R.P.&.N.G. Constabulary.**

Duration—From... **1**.../**6**.../19**67**... to... **22**.../**6**.../19**67**..

Number of Days... **22**

Did Medical Assistant Accompany?..... **No**

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services... **18**/**9**.../19**66**...

D.A.S.F **1964**

Medical -.../**5**.../19**61**...

Map Reference..... **Rigo S.D. 2 MIL. Series**

Objects of Patrol... **Tax/Census, Revision of Common Roll, Political Discussions, & Routine Administration.**

APPENDICES: "A" Report on R.P.&.N.G.C., "B" Patrol Instructions, "C" Village Population Register.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

.....

.....

.....

67-1-2

Dkr

KWIKILA.

3rd of July, 1967.

The Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub-District Office,
KWIKILA.

PATROL REPORT

In accordance with your Patrol Instructions, please find attached Patrol Report No.8/66-67.

Rigo Patrol Report No.8/66-67.

- Patrol Conducted by : D.K. Robertson P.O.
- Area Patrolled : Mt. Brown and Mt. Obree
Census Divisions;
- Patrol accompanied by : Constable Eyo'o No.10298
Constable Arau No.10738
- Duration of Patrol : 1/6/67 to 22/6/67
- Objects of Patrol : Census Revision, Amend the
Common Roll, Continue House
of Assembly Discussions, Carry
Out Village Hygiene Inspections,
Collect Tax, General Administration.
- Appendices : "A" Report on Native Constabulary
Patrol Instructions "B" Report on Political Education
"C" Village Population Register
- Patrol Diary : Attached and refer P.O.J. folios
140 to 147.

D.K. Robertson
(D.K. Robertson)
Patrol Officer

(19)

PATROL DIARY

1967
June.

Thursday 1st.

0920hrs to 1000hrs to Sivitatana Rest House by vehicle. 1000hrs to 1600hrs Inspected Village and sent word out for carriers.

Friday 2nd.

0500hrs to 0610 hrs prepared patrol equipment 0610hrs to 0900hrs walked from Sivitatana to Mukunareke. 0900hrs to 1000hrs set up camp at Mukunareka R.H. 1000hrs to 1330 hrs Conducted Tax Census. 1330 hrs to 1430 hrs lunch. 1430 hrs to 1600hrs Compiled Village Population Register. 1600 hrs to 1800 hrs Talked with village people on House of Assembly 1900 hrs to 2100 hrs made amendments to Common Roll. Slept night at Mukunareka R.H.

Saturday 3rd.

0645hrs to 0800hrs walked from Mukunareuka to Obakigole. 0800hrs to 1030hrs Census and Tax Collection and talked on the House of Assembly. 1030hrs to 1130hrs walked from Obakigole to Kwairobu. 1130 hrs to 1300hrs paid carriers and waited for carriers from Dakevakenamu to arrive. 1300hrs to 1330hrs walked from Kwairobu to Dakevakenamu R.H. 1330hrs to 1530hrs waited for carriers and held talks with village officials. 1530hrs to 1800hrs Tax Census of Dakevakenamu, Bolenomu, Ganigiu Villages. Slept Dakevakenamu.

Sunday 4th.

Observed at Dakevakenamu. 1000hrs to 1200hrs amended Common Roll for Obakigole, Bolinumu, Dakevakenamu, and Ganigiu Villages. 1330 hrs to 1530hrs talked to Village people on House of Assembly and mediated in minor disputes. Slept Dakevakenamu R.H.

Monday 5th.

0645hrs to 0715hrs walked from Dakevakenamu to Dirikomana. 0715hrs to 0920hrs Tax Census and talks on House of Assembly at Dirikomana, and also inspected village. 0920hrs to 0945hrs walked from Dirikomana to Wiga R.H. 0945hrs to 1100hrs set up camp at Wiga Rest House. 1100hrs to 1400hrs Tax Census of Didiga, Nuiamagore, Bobogore and Gaigore at Wiga R.H. 1400hrs to 1600hrs Talked to Village people on House of Assembly and inspected the village. 1600hrs to 1800hrs Made amendments to Common Roll. Slept night at Wiga Rest House.

Tuesday 6th.

0700hrs to 0800hrs walked from Wiga R.H. to Onemagore, crossing Onond River at 0730hrs. 0800hrs to 0930hrs Tax Census and revision of of Common Roll at Onemagore, and also gave talks on the House of Assembly. 0930hrs to 1000hrs to 1000hrs walked from Onemagore to Ieromakomana and Aruo-Idu. 1000hrs to 1040hrs Tax census, revision of Common Roll and gave talks on House of Assembly. 1040hrs to 1140hrs walked from Ieromakomana to Bomogore R.H. 1140hrs to 1300hrs set up camp at Bomogore R.H. and paid carriers. 1300hrs to 1530hrs Tax Census, revision of common roll of Bomogore and Uberagore Villages. 1600hrs to 1800hrs

Tuesday 6th (Cont.)

Tax Census of Kemekomana and Wigore Villages. Slept night Bomogoro R.H.

Wednesday 7th.

0700hrs to 0830hrs walked from Bomogoro to Senemaka. 0830hrs to 0900hrs Inspected Senemaka Village. 0900hrs to 0945hrs walked from Senemaka to Maranoum R.E. 0945hrs to 1100hrs set up camp at Maranoum R.H. and paid carriers. 1100hrs to 1300hrs Tax Census and Revision of Common Roll of Gorugoro, Karaiworo, Amuran and Senemaka Villages. 1330hrs to 1800hrs Mediated in minor disputes, talked on House of Assembly, inspected Aid Post and village. Slept Maranoum Rest House.

Thursday 8th.

0700hrs to 0940hrs walked from Maranoum to Ununon. 0940hrs to 1015hrs waited at Ununon for carriers and village to arrive 1015hrs to 1300hrs Tax Census of Uwaia and Igua Villages, as well as Revision of the Common Roll and talks on the House of Assembly. 1300hrs to 1430hrs walked from Ununon to Homenon R.H. Heavy rain fell on arrival at Homenon preventing any immediate Census - carriers paid and talks given on the House of Assembly. 1430hrs to 1600hrs prepared camp at Homenon. 1600hrs to 1800hrs Tax Census of Homenon Village. Slept night at Homenon R.H.

Friday 9th.

0700hrs to 1200hrs Tax Census of Gunair, Saneum, Maranoum No1 Villages at Homenon. 1200hrs to 1315hrs walked from Homenon to Airiaka Village. 1315hrs to 1415hrs set up camp at Airiaka R.H. 1415hrs to 1700hrs paid carriers, Tax Census and Revision of Common Roll of Airiaka and Himai'ia Villages. 1700hrs to 1800hrs Compiled Village Population Register and gave talks on the House of Assembly. Slept night at Airiaka Rest House.

Saturday 10th.

0700hrs to 0945hrs Walked from Airiaka to Bulidoburu R.H. 0945hrs to 1100hrs inspected Bulidoburu, Wariauka and Maranoum2 Villages. 1400hrs to 1500hrs mediated in minor disputes. 1500hrs to 1800hrs Compiled Village Population Register and Made amendments to Common Roll. Slept night at Bulidoburu Village.

Sunday 11th.

Observed all day and gave talks on House of Assembly. Slept night at Kaikonomu R.H.

Monday 12th.

0700hrs to 1030hrs walked from Bulidoburu to Kaikonomu R.H. 1030hrs to 1230hrs set up camp at Kaikonomu R.H. and inspected village. 1230hrs to 1445hrs Tax Census of Kaikonomu Village 1445hrs to 1700hrs mediated in minor disputes and gave talks on House of Assembly, also made amendments to Common Roll. Slept night Kaikonomu R.H.

Tuesday 13th.

0635hrs to 0915hrs walked from Kaikonomu to Wa rasika. 0915hrs to 1045hrs Tax census, Revision of Common Roll, talks on House of Assembly and inspected village

Tuesday 13th (Cont.)

1045hrs to 1200hrs walked from Warasika to Lofaika. 1200hrs to 1245hrs Tax Census Revision of Common Roll, talks on the House of Assembly and inspected village. 1245hrs to 1340hrs walked from Lofaika to Badaika. 1340hrs to 1430hrs waited for carriers to arrive, set up camp and paid carriers. 1430hrs to 1700hrs Tax Census of Badaika, Erenaika and Aiaraika at Badaika R.H. and also gave talks on House of Assembly. 1700hrs to 1830hrs mediated in minor disputes. Slept night at Badaika Rest House.

Wednesday 14th.

0645hrs to 1045hrs walked from Badaika to Tabu R.H. 1045hrs to 1230hrs inspected village whilst waiting for carriers to arrive. 1230hrs to 1500hrs Paid carriers. Tax Census of Tabu, Imidira, Ibaradaka Villages. 1500hrs to 1800hrs Talks on House of Assembly and mediated in minor disputes. 1800hrs to 2300hrs made amendments to the Common Roll. Slept night at Tabu Rest House.

Thursday 15th.

0700hrs to 0845hrs walked from Tabu to Igonamu. 0845hrs to 0855hrs Inspected Igonamu Village. 0855hrs to 0910hrs walked from Igonamu to Derebisere. 0910 hrs to 1030hrs inspected Derebisere Village whilst waiting for carriers to arrive. 1030hrs to 1100hrs paid carriers and set up camp at Derebisere. 1100hrs to 1400hrs Census and revision of Common Roll of Derebisere, and Igonamu Villages. 1400hrs to 1800hrs Gave talks on House of Assembly, mediated in minor disputes and compiled Village Population Register 1900hrs to 2100hrs revision of Common Roll from census. Slept Derebisere R.H.

Friday 16th.

0700hrs to 0745hrs walked from Derebisere to Abowana Village. 0745hrs to 0800hrs inspected village. 0800hrs to 1000hrs Census and talks on the House of Assembly at Abowana. 1000hrs to 1050hrs mediated in minor disputes. 1050hrs to 1150hrs walked from Abowana to Mimai Village. 1150hrs to 1215hrs inspected Mimai Village 1215hrs to 1240hrs walked from Mimai to Larem Rest House. 1240hrs to 1500hrs Census of Mimai, Ipeiduburu and Oidebu Villages at Larem R.H. and gave talks on House of Assembly. 1500hrs to 1800hrs Compiled Village Population Register and mediated in minor disputes. Slept night at Larem Rest House.

Saturday 17th.

0700hrs to 0900hrs walked from Larem R.H. to Derebisere R.H., passing through Mimai and Abawana Villages on the way. 0900hrs to 0930hrs rested at Derebisere and hired more carriers. 0930hrs to 1030hrs walked from Derebisere to Abare R.H., inspecting Sumamu Semore Village on route. 1030hrs to 1130hrs set up camp at Abare and paid carriers. 1130hrs to 1330 hrs Census of Dodi, Boro, and Abare Village 1330hrs to 1430hrs compiled Village Population Register whilst waiting for

Saturday 17th (Cont.)

other Villages to arrive. 1430hrs to 1700hrs Census of Huavale, Somore and Idagigolo Villages, also gave talks on the House of Assembly. 1700hrs to 1830 hrs mediated in minor disputes. Slept night at Abaro Rest House.

Sunday 18th.

Observed at Abaro R.H. 0915hrs to 1030 hrs walked from Abaro to the sit of a proposed airstrip, situated on a ridgeline above the Kemp-Welch gorge. 1030hrs to 1130hrs inspected the airstrip site with village people and advised them on the building of it. 1130hrs to 1245hrs walked back to Abaro R.H. 1245hrs to 1500 hrs amended Common Roll. Slept Abaro R.H.

Monday 19th.

0630hrs to 0730hrs walked from Abaro R.H. to Dodi Village. 0730hrs to 0745hrs inspected Dodi Village. 0745hrs to 1130 hrs walked from Dodi Village to Seri (Wansa) R.H. 1130hrs to 1230hrs inspected village whilst waiting for carriers to arrive. 1230hrs to 1330hrs set up camp at Seri R.H. and rested. 1330hrs to 1500hrs Census, revision of Common Roll and talks on House of Assembly. 1500hrs to 1600hrs mediated in minor disputes. Slept night Seri Rest House.

Tuesday 20th.

0630hrs to 1015hrs walked from Seri to Baretaka R.H. 1015hrs to 1200hrs inspected Baretaka Village. 1200hrs to 1400hrs set up camp at Baretaka Village and rested whilst waiting for carriers to arrive. 1400hrs to 1600hrs Census and talks on House of Assembly of Baretaka, Tutonoumu and Aduraika Villages at Baretaka R.H. 1600hrs to 1730hrs mediated in minor disputes. 1730hrs to 1830hrs revision of the Common Roll of the above mentioned villages. Slept night at Baretaka Rest House.

Wednesday 21st.

0650hrs to 0800hrs walked from Baretaka to Sirum No2 Village. 0800hrs to 0930hrs Census of Sirum No2 (Wafanoumu) Village. 0930hrs to 1045hrs walked from Sirum No2 to Sirum No1 Village. 1045hrs to 1200hrs set up camp at Sirum No1 Rest House. 1200hrs to 1500hrs Census and talks on House of Assembly at Sirum No1 Village. 1500hrs to 1600hrs mediated in minor disputes. Slept night at Sirum No1 R.H.

Thursday 22nd.

0630hrs to 0930hrs travelled down the Kemp-Welch River by raft to Bulidoburu. 0930hrs to 0945hrs. Paid ferrymen from Sirum No1 Village at Bulidoburu. 0945hrs to 1100hrs travelled down Kemp-Welch River by raft from Bulidoburu to Wafanoumu Village. Paid ferrymen. 1100hrs to 1245hrs self and cook to Kapagere turn off by Wafanoumu power boat. Paid for hire of boat. 1245hrs to 1300hrs to Kwikila by native owned truck. Police

INTRODUCTION:

The areas patrolled were the Mt. Brown Census Division and the Mt. Obree Census Division. Although the Mt. Brown and Mt. Obree are quite separate and distinct Census Divisions, they ~~was~~ were covered on the one patrol as both Census Divisions are adjoining each other, and are located between the north-east extent of the Rigo Local Government Council area and the border of the Northern District with the Rigo Sub-District.

For the purposes of this report the two Census Divisions will be combined, as the patrol was conducted continuously with the same purpose from Mt. Brown to Mt. Obree.

The overall topography of the areas is of an undulating nature, rising from the coastal plain to the rugged mountains of the Owen Stanley ranges.

Generally the climate experienced throughout the patrol was of a cool invigorating nature, mainly due to the lack of humidity at the higher altitudes. After heavy rains during the north west monsoon season, the overall picture of the terrain is green and flourishing, which presents a great change from the dry conditions experienced by the last patrol.

The main objectives of the patrol were to amend the Common Roll, continue House of Assembly discussions, tax census and general routine administration.

Political awareness was badly lacking amongst the people and what questions I had asked regarding the House of Assembly, the people seemed very vague in answering.

RECEPTION OF THE PATROL:

The patrol was received with a great deal of friendliness at all places visited. Plentiful supplies of fresh food and firewood were provided for by the village people at their own good will.

The impression that I got was that the peoples of this area and in particular the peoples of the northern most villages of the Mt. Obree Census Division was that they look forward to visits from Administration patrols with a great deal of interest and enthusiasm.

VILLAGES:

(1) Generally the standard of housing is very good, with the exception of a few villages, namely Senemaka, Maranoun and Warasika. However the people concerned have been instructed to build new houses as soon as roofing material becomes available.

The majority of houses are designed on European lines and are generally of two varieties. The most commonly constructed houses are of platted pit-pit or bamboo walls with adzed wooden floors set on wooden posts approximately 5 feet off the ground. The second type used, and quite common to Dorobisore and Abwana Villages are of pit-sawn wooden planks used for both walls and flooring.

(2) The majority of villages are situated atop razor-back ridges. The reason for this stems mainly from tradition, as many years ago the people built their villages on the top of ridge lines for security reasons. Because of the strong traditional beliefs, the sites have not changed, except for a few of the more enterprising villages which have moved their sites closer to watercourses.

The main disadvantage of the villages being situated along ridgelines is the great distance and exhaustive time spent collecting water from the streams which are situated ~~in valleys~~

in deep valleys which are sometimes as much as a thousand feet away from the village. Because of this the people have a tendency not to wash regularly and because of this skin diseases are very common. One exception is Dakeavakomana Village, which although situated on aridgeline, has a readily available source of good drinking water from a spring which is adjacent to the village.

(3) With the exception of only a few villages, the water supply is obtained from either ~~villages~~ or springs, which are generally situated great distances from the villages. Water at this time of the year is in abundant supply and there were no cases of any water shortage reported.

(4) Most villages were very clean, except for a few which were instructed by the time the next patrol visits to have them improved. All villages were inspected for hygiene and surprisingly enough nearly all houses were equipped with adjacent pit latrines, although it would surprise me if they were used at all times.

Flies or rodents did not appear to be a great problem. However in nearly every village people have a bad habit of throwing rubbish into nearby surrounding bush, instead of digging proper refuse pits. Instructions were given to all concerned to cease this practice and to build refuse pits.

Tabu Village is in the process of moving from the present site, which is in danger of lands slides and is moving to a safer site, 15 minutes to the east of the present village.

VILLAGE OFFICIALS:

Most of the Village Constables with whom I came in contact with were of sound mind, loyal to the Administration and seemed to have a great deal of influence over the people. However this cannot be said for the majority of Village Councillors who gave the impression that their position had 'gone to their head'. The few Councillors who were doing a good job were very helpful and provided a great deal of assistance to the patrol.

At Kemekomana, Dagora-Iere was elected to replace the deceased Village Constable.

The Village Constable at Senemaka requests that the Village Councillor, Imui-Eke be put back into office. Imui's badge of office was taken off him two years ago because of some trouble which he was involved in at the time.

OUTLINE OF POLITICAL SITUATION:

The only cults which were apparent were the 'Helicopter Cults' at Dakeavakomana and Maranom Villages. At Dakeavakomana numerous requests were made to me, for a helicopter to be sent with the next patrol to help carry patrol equipment as they said that because of the number of working absentees, they are particularly short of carriers and this required even women and children to carry patrol equipment. I was in full agreement with the Village Constable who brought the subject up, but also explained to him the tremendous costs involved in chartering a helicopter. After hearing this they decided to forget about the idea and resigned to the fact that they would still have to carry the patrol equipment themselves on future patrols.

At Maranom Rest House the surrounding village people showed great distress at their lack of economic development. There were many suggestions from them that either the Administration or private enterprise help them establish a saw mill in the area. I then informed the people that this would be a good idea, but asked them how they intended to transport their timber to market.

The reply to this was that they would hire a helicopter to take the sawn timber to market at Port Moresby. I then calmly went through the process of explaining the costs involved and impracticability of hiring a helicopter for transporting such heavy and bulky material as timber.

To build a road into this area would not only be costly but impracticable at this stage of development because of the small concentration of population. Therefore I cannot see any immediate economic development ~~in~~ for the peoples of these Census Divisions within the foreseeable future.

Near Abaro Village in the Mt. Obree Census Division, a few enterprising individuals are still plodding away in spasmodic bursts at the construction of an airstrip which they hope will boost economic development, when completed. However after approximately two years work, all that the few workers have achieved is the clearing of about 900ft. of land atop a ridgeline approximately 200ft. wide. The proposed airstrip is situated approximately one hour walk from the Abaro Rest House on the western side of the Kemp Welch River. Apparently what the people intend to do when, ~~the~~ if the airstrip is complete, is to charter light aircraft and transport vegetables and citrus fruits to Koki Market in Port Moresby. However it was explained to them that the cost of chartering an aircraft would be uneconomical and that the profits, if any would be very small. My discussions regarding the airstrip seemed to deter only a few of the small number of enterprising villagers from going ahead with it's construction.

The main trend in all villages visited was for the younger people with any formal education at all, to move towards Port Moresby or Kwikila in order to find work. Most of the absentees are working as labourers on plantations with a very small minority working in skilled or semi-skilled jobs. This trend presents a big problem to the older peoples who remain in their villages ~~in~~ and are left to develop their own areas by themselves and they expressed great concern over this. The absence of younger men in the villages is quite evident when trying to obtain carriers for the patrol.

The attitude of the people toward the Administration and Missions could hardly be bettered, as I found the people helpful and respectful to the patrol at all times.

Political Awareness - House of Assembly:

As instructed in my patrol instructions (Appendix B), I carried out talks and discussions on the House of Assembly and political education. At most times I found these people to be attentive and reasonably interested in the discussions. They appeared to remember the procedure for the House of Assembly elections, of which they took part in during the 1964 elections, but did not have any idea of the work of the House Assembly or it's members. Talks and discussions were conducted on this matter, as time permitted in each village. Although some of the more sophisticated people seemed to grasp a slight understanding of the general political situation, the majority of older people in particular remained very vague.

There was always someone in each of the villages visited that knew the name of their member in the House of Assembly. However their main concern was that although they knew who he was, they had not seen him in either Census Division, since the time he took up office.

AGRICULTURE:

The food situation throughout the two Census Divisions was very good, which is a vast contrast to the dry conditions and food shortage experienced by the last patrol. After good rains during the north west monsoon season most villages have shown a little initiative in that they have planted food in excess of their present needs to safeguard themselves against any food shortage.

Abundant supplies of sweet potatoe, yams, taro, bananas, sugar cane, and even a few European type vegetables were available in the higher altitudes, such as beans and cabbages. There is also an abundance of fish in many of the streams and rivers, and in particular the Kemp-Welch. There is no shortage of wild-life, such as kuss-kuss, cassowary, wild pigs, bush turkeys to name a few. Citrus fruits, predominately oranges and mandarines were in plentiful supply in the northern most villages of the Mt. Obree Census Division.

I would anticipate that if no drought is experienced during the dry months of this year there will be a slight surplus of vegetables which would be available for cash sale if there was an accessable market.

The only cash crops grown in the areas are coffee at Homenom, Amuraika, Dirikomana, and Onemagole in the Mt. Brown Census Division. Quite a number of coffee trees in these villages were burnt out in a coffee rust eradication programme, conducted by the Department of Agriculture early in 1965. What coffee trees that remain are neglected and the beans are left to fall on the ground. The small amount of coffee trees which are picked are taken to the Department of Agriculture Station at Kapogere for sale.

The last patrol into these two Divisions by the Department of Agriculture was in November and December of 1964. Although the Department of Agriculture do not encourage the development of cash crops in these areas, I think that a patrol by an Agricultural Officer could greatly improve their subsistence crops and introduce poultry (a very rare sight whilst on patrol).

COMPLAINTS:

Approximately sixteen complaints, all of a minor nature were heard whilst on patrol. One complaint was regarding a land dispute, which was settled on the spot. Six complaints were regarding unpaid debts, and the remaining nine were concerned with payment of bride price payment.

COURTS:

No Local Courts were heard whilst on patrol, but one case of adultery at Homenom was sent back to Kwikila for a court hearing.

REST HOUSES:

All Rest Houses were in good condition. The Rest House site at Kwairobu has been transferred to the more logical and convenient site, approximately half an hours walk from Kwairobu, at Dakeavakomana Village.

The Rest House at Tabu is to be moved, together with the village to a safer site about 15 minutes walk to the south of the present village away from the danger of the land-slides.

A new Rest House is being constructed at Abaro Village, but was not completed at the time of the patrols visit.

CARRIERS AND CANOES:

Carriers were generally easy to hire where available. But where there was a shortage of young men capable of carrying cargo some women and young boys were required to carry some of the lighter patrol equipment. They did this at their own good will and once the potential carriers had been notified the day before, they were generally waiting for movement at first light the next morning.

The reason for the shortage of carriers in most of the smaller villages in particular, is due mainly to the large number of absentee workers. This problem is going to be increasingly more evident as future patrols visit the areas, in that the general trend is that once the young men and women become educated to any degree at all, they tend to seek work either around Port Moresby or in Kwikila.

The longest period between any two rest houses was a six hour walk between Abare and Sori Villages in the Mt. Obree Census Division, but this was an exception as most of the carrying times were between two and three hours. At only one stage were carriers required to stay overnight at a Rest House, and that was at Laromi, the northern most Rest House in the Mt. Obree census Division.

The total amount of patrol advance expended on carriers was \$140-00. Trade goods, such as tobacco can be used for payment of carriers and purchase of fresh food in the farthest villages from Kwikila, in both the Mt. Brown and Mt. Obree Census Divisions.

HEALTH:

There were no major diseases noticed or reported to the patrol. However there were quite a number of people throughout the area with swollen abdomens, which could be caused by the spleens being enlarged due to malaria. An overwhelming number of tropical ulcers were seen amongst the peoples of both areas.

Any minor sicknesses or skin infections were treated either by the patrolling officer or by a Medical Orderly accompanying the patrol. The main complaint by the four Medical Orderlies stationed in the two Divisions was that the majority of people with tropical ulcers and other minor illnesses are very reluctant to visit the Aid Posts for treatment. This complaint was most relevant to the Northern Mt. Obree area which is serviced by an Aid Post at Dorobisoro Village, which is staffed by a fairly competent and conscientious Medical Orderly.

Besides the numerous number of tropical ulcers a large proportion of people suffer from grilly or other allied skin diseases.

There are three Aid Posts in the Mount Brown Census Division; one each at Wiga, Maranoum R.H., and Homenom. However the Mt. Obree Census Division only has one Aid Post, which is located at Dorobisoro in the north of the Census Division. To stabilize the distribution of Aid Posts it is recommended that two new Aid Posts be established in the Mt. Obree Census Division; one at Kaikonoumu Village and one at Sori Rest House.

The condition of the Aid Posts were generally satisfactory, however at Maranoum R.H. there are no latrines in the vicinity of the Aid Post to serve patients who may be overnighting there. Also domestic pigs were defecating close to the Aid Post, bringing numerous flies which are a definite health hazard. The Aid Post Orderly was instructed to remedy the situation as soon as possible with the co-operation of the village people.

Most of the Aid Post Orderlies have a bad tendency not to wash skin infections with an antiseptic solution, before applying a dressing to the wound.

EDUCATION:

There are no Administration or Mission Primary "T" schools in the two Divisions. The only schools which exist are Mission Village schools run by the Papua Eklesia at Mt. Brown :- Mukunaro, Wiga, Homenom, and Himai'ia; Mt. Obree :- Badaika, Dorobisoro, and Sirum No2 Villages. These schools teach preparatory, standard 1 and 2, however I very much doubt whether

these would be the recognized ^{standard} by the Education Department. The teachers at these schools do not appear to have attained a very high standard of schooling themselves.

However, even though the children may not learn a great deal at these schools, it starts them on the road and gives them an appetite for learning. The brighter children, after attaining standard two are sent to either Mission or Administration schools at Kwikila or Port Moresby.

The number of children attending these schools is not known by this officer, but I have been informed by the teachers concerned that the majority of eligible children attend.

ROADS AND BRIDGES:

There are no vehicular roads within the two Census Divisions, and I cannot see any road construction being carried out within the near future. The money needed to build vehicular in the Mt. Brown, Mt. Obree areas in order to improve Economic Development would be far too costly at this stage and out of proportion to the population (2,300 people).

Walking tracks were generally in good repair, as were the bridges.

MISSIONS:

The Papua Ekalasia Mission's influence covers the whole of the Mt. Brown and Mt. Obree Census Divisions, with the exception of Somore, Huavala, Abaro, Idagigolo, Dodi, and Boro Villages in the Mt. Obree Census Division which are covered by the Seven Day Adventist Mission.

The Papua Ekalasia Mission has its base at Saroa Village 4 miles west of Kwikila in the Rigo Local Government Council area, and a European Missionary from this base patrols the two Census Divisions annually.

At Tabu Village (Mt. Obree), the patrol came in contact with Mr. Albert Scarlett, a Papua Ekalasia Missionary who was returning to Saroa after holding the Missions annual conference for the Mt. Brown and Mt. Obree Census Divisions at Dorobisore Village, Mt. Obree C.D. The conference was mainly concerned with church activities and improvement of the Mission's Village schools.

The Seven Day Adventist Mission is based at Sogeri, in the Port Moresby Sub-District, and patrols villages which are situated along the Kemp Welch River, in the north-east section of the Mt. Obree Census Division, at least once a year.

There are no major Mission stations within the area, as they are all small one-man stations. The indigenous pastor also takes up the role as school teacher in the small village schools.

The majority of people in the villages concerned with the Missions, appear to attend the church services quite regularly. The situation between the Missions and the Village people is one of harmony.

CONCLUSION:

All the objects of the patrol were carried out as per written instructions (Attached Appendix B).

Although discussions on the House of Assembly were carried out in most Villages, the people seem to know how to vote, but there is still a great absence of political awareness.

D.K. Robertson

(D.K. Robertson)
Patrol Officer.

APPENDIX "A"

Report on Members of the Royal Papuan and New Guinea Constabulary Accompanying the Patrol.

No. 10298 Constable EVO'O-KAUOI Acapable intelligent policeman, who shows a great deal of initiative.

No. 10738 Constable ARAU-KOPA A good patrol policeman. But rather sloppy in appearance. Shows little initiative.

D.K. Robertson

(D.K. Robertson)
Officer of R.P.&N.G. Constabulary

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

MT. BROWN.

Birth Rate =per 100

Death Rate =per 100

Year 1967 Month JUNE

Natural Increase =per 100

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS														BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS				
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN			OUT				
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F			
1	MUKUNABOUKA	2 nd				1									1	2	1		2			
2	ODAKIGOLO	3 rd				1									1	1						
3	DAKAVAKOMANA	3 rd									1					4	1			1		
4	BOLENDOMU	3 rd				1										1				1		
5	GANIGIGIV	3 rd														1				1		
6	DIAKOMANA	5 th					1								1	3	2		5			
7	DIDIGA	5 th											1						2			
8	GAIGORO	5 th				1										1			1			
9	MVIAMAGORO	5 th				1								1	1	1				3		
10	BOBOGORO	5 th					1					1		1	1	1	2		1	1		
11	ONEMAGOLO	6 th										1		1	1	1		1	1			
12	IBRAMAKOMANA	6 th								1				1	1	1				1		
13	RAVO-IDU	6 th												1						1		
14	BUMEGORO	6 th														1	2					
15	UBAREGORO	6 th															1		1			
TOTALS						4	3			1			2	3	5	7	16	11	1	13	2	8

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS														
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District												
			Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Government	Mission	Government	Mission											
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F					
1	MUKUNABOUKA	2 nd	11	8	21	13			1		3			16	2					1	
2	ODAKIGOLO	3 rd	1	3	19	6								9	2						
3	DAKAVAKOMANA	3 rd	13	6	13	6	1	2	4	1	7				3						
4	BOLENDOMU	3 rd	1	2	10	1															
5	GANIGIV	3 rd	2	1	6	1															
6	DIAKOMANA	5 th	13	11	16	11			2	1	5	2		2	2	1					
7	DIDIGA	5 th			4																
8	GAIGORO	5 th	1	1	3	1					1										
9	MVIAMAGORO	5 th	2	10	6	5															
10	BOBOGORO	5 th	8	7	12	11	1	2	1		1										
11	ONEMAGOLO	6 th			8	1															
12	IBRAMAKOMANA	6 th	1	4	10	2															
13	RAVO-IDU	6 th	1	4	11	5															
14	BUMEGORO	6 th	2	3	7	2	1		1	1											
15	UBAREGORO	6 th	2	5	1					2				1							
TOTALS			56	62	59	66	3	4	10	3	15	3	2		28	7	3			1	

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS														TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family	
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		Child	Adult					
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F					
1	MUKUNABOUKA	2 nd	1	1	12	12	5	10	4	4	7	9	12	11	49	38	44	33	164		
2	ODAKIGOLO	3 rd	1		13	10	8	6	6	10	9	17	9	17	38	31	37	40	146		
3	DAKAVAKOMANA	3 rd	4	1	11	7	4	4	3	3	10	14	8	8	43	26	35	29	133		
4	BOLENDOMU	3 rd	1		2	2	2	3	2	1	3	4		1	8	8	13	6	35		
5	GANIGIV	3 rd	1			4	1					4	2		4	5	8	5	22		
6	DIAKOMANA	5 th			9	8	4	2	1	5	8	8	8	10	34	28	37	30	129		
7	DIDIGA	5 th			3	1	1	2	1		8	9			5	2	12	9	28		
8	GAIGORO	5 th			3	1		2	1	1	2	3	1	3	5	5	7	7	24		
9	MVIAMAGORO	5 th			6	3		2	3	2	4	5	4	1	11	17	14	11	53		
10	BOBOGORO	5 th	1	2	3	5	3	2	4	4	4	8	6	6	21	22	29	25	97		
11	ONEMAGOLO	6 th			3	6	1	1			5	6	3	2	4	7	16	9	36		
12	IBRAMAKOMANA	6 th	1	1	3	1	3			2	3	7	4	3	8	8	17	12	45		
13	RAVO-IDU	6 th			3		1	1			3	3	4	2	5	5	18	10	38		
14	BUMEGORO	6 th	1	1	5	3	1		3	2	6	6	4	7	13	9	18	16	56		
15	UBAREGORO	6 th			1	3	3	3	2	2	2	4	6	4	3	11	9	13	10	43	
TOTALS			11	7	77	65	37	36	30	26	76	109	69	74	259	220	308	252	1049		

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

MT. BROWN.

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate =per 100

Death Rate =per 100

Year 1967 Month JUNE

Natural Increase =per 100

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS														BIRTHS		MIGRATIONS						
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		M	F	IN		OUT						
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F					
16	KEMKOMANA	6 th													2		1	2	4	3					
17	WIBEGORO	6 th																				1	1		
18	GORUGORO	7 th																				1	2		
19	KARAWORO	7 th																				1	1		
20	AMURAN	7 th															3								
21	SENEMAKA	7 th															2								
22	IGUIA	8 th												1	1								3	1	
23	UWAIA	8 th														2	1					3	5	4	5
24	HOMENOM	8 th														2	3	1	1			3	2		1
25	GUNAIA	9 th																				2			
26	SANOM	9 th														1	1					1			
27	MARANOM NO. 1	9 th																							
28	AIRAUKA	9 th																							
29	HIMAI'A	9 th																							
30	BULIDOBURU	10 th														1	1	2	1						
TOTALS					2	1			1					5	3	9	7	8	6	15	15	11	10		

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS																		
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District														
			Child		Adult		Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission								
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F							
16	KEMKOMANA	6 th	2	2	3	1																			
17	WIBEGORO	6 th			3																				
18	GORUGORO	7 th	4	4	13	4																			
19	KARAWORO	7 th	2		7	2																			
20	AMURAN	7 th	2	1	10	2																			
21	SENEMAKA	7 th			2	1																			
22	IGUIA	8 th	5	2	7	3																			
23	UWAIA	8 th	5	1	13	2																			
24	HOMENOM	8 th	2	2	7	3																			
25	GUNAIA	9 th			6	1																			
26	SANOM	9 th			9	1																			
27	MARANOM NO. 1	9 th	5	4	5	4																			
28	AIRAUKA	9 th	2	5	12	2																			
29	HIMAI'A	9 th	2	1	9	2																			
30	BULIDOBURU	10 th			5	2																			
TOTALS			71	23	121	30			2		7				71	9	3	1							

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS														TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		Child		Adult			
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		
16	KEMKOMANA	6 th	1	2	5	3	5	1	2	7	10	1	2	8	17	11	13	49		
17	WIBEGORO	6 th			4	2	1			1	2	3			1	5	6	9	18	
18	GORUGORO	7 th			2	4	3	2	1	3	5	9	5	4	13	10	25	17	63	
19	KARAWORO	7 th			1	1	1	3	1	2	2	4	6	4	7	10	10	39		
20	AMURAN	7 th	2		3	1	1	1	5	7	6	8	6	15	3	31	8	45		
21	SENEMAKA	7 th			3		1	2	1	3	2	4	4	3	6	7	9	31		
22	IGUIA	8 th			6	14	6	2	3	8	15	11	5	5	20	26	27	92		
23	UWAIA	8 th	1		6	7	5	2	2	4	8	13	4	4	31	14	25	79		
24	HOMENOM	8 th			1	14	8	4	8	8	7	23	25	14	11	33	27	54	153	
25	GUNAIA	9 th			3	3	1	2	4	5	3	5	7	6	11	10	16	49		
26	SANOM	9 th			1	12	7	10	10	17	21	14	17	30	35	40	39	144		
27	MARANOM NO. 1	9 th			3	3	6	1	7	5	4	6	6	7	14	15	17	77		
28	AIRAUKA	9 th	1		10	5	4	5	8	2	15	9	6	12	26	18	33	100		
29	HIMAI'A	9 th	1		6	6	2	2	3	8	6	6	6	14	4	21	16	62		
30	BULIDOBURU	10 th			4	4	2	3	1	3	1	5	3	1	14	7	9	38		
TOTALS			7	4	71	73	46	46	53	55	119	124	84	63	203	210	250	203	1046	

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

M.T. BROWN

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate =per 100

Death Rate =per 100

Year 1951 Month JUNE

Natural Increase =per 100

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS						BIRTHS		MIGRATIONS									
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT			
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		
31	WABUAIKA	10 th				1									1	1	1			
32	MARANOUM NO2	10 th				1						1					1			
33	ABAIKA	9 th																		
34	TABUAIKA	9 th								1		1								
35	AMAIKA	9 th										1	1	2		1	2	4		
36																				
37																				
38																				
39																				
40																				
41																				
42																				
43																				
44																				
45																				
TOTALS						1	1					1	2	2	2	2	1	2	3	5

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS												
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District										
			Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Government	Mission	Government	Mission									
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			
31	WABUAIKA	10 th																	
32	MARANOUM NO2	10 th		1	5	3													
33	ABAIKA	9 th			12	6			1	1		2							
34	TABUAIKA	9 th				5					1	1							
35	AMAIKA	9 th	7	4	16	5						1	1						
36																			
37																			
38																			
39																			
40																			
41																			
42																			
43																			
44																			
45																			
TOTALS			7	5	38	14					1	1	1	8	1				

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS						TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family							
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years				16-45 Years		46 and over				
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	M	F	
31	WABUAIKA	10 th			3	2	2	3	1	2	3	2	3	12	3	4	6	25	
32	MARANOUM NO2	10 th	1		4	4	1	1	2	1	7	4	3	8	7	15	13	25	
33	ABAIKA	9 th			3	4	5	9	2	5	5	6	3	13	19	20	12	64	
34	TABUAIKA	9 th			1	1	2	2		2	4	1		4	5	10	2	21	
35	AMAIKA	9 th		1	4	2	3	4	1		9	9		2	16	12	25	16	69
36																			
37																			
38																			
39																			
40																			
41																			
42																			
43																			
44																			
45																			
TOTALS			1	1	15	11	13	18	8	9	26	26	9	9	53	46	74	49	222

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

MT BROWN.

Birth Rate =per 100

Death Rate =pe. 100

Year 1967 Month JUNE

Natural Increase =per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS						BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS										
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years			11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT		
		M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	
TOTALS:																			
PAGE: 1				4	3			1		2	3	5	7	16	11	1	13	2	8
PAGE: 2				2	1			1		5	3	9	7	8	6	15	15	11	18
PAGE: 3				1	1					4	2	2	2	2	2	1	2	3	5
TOTALS				7	5			2		7	7	16	16	26	19	17	30	16	31

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS													
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District									
		Government		Mission		Government		Mission		Government		Mission							
		Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult						
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		
PAGE: 1		5	6	1	6	3	4	10	3	15	3	2	2	7	3			1	
PAGE: 2		3	2	1	2			2	7					2	9	3	1	1	
PAGE: 3		7	5	3	1					1	1	1		8					
TOTALS		9	9	3	1	1	0	3	4	12	10	16	4	3	6	7	6	1	1

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS						TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family							
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years				16-45 Years		46 and over		Child	Adult	
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	M	F	
PAGE: 1		11	7	79	65	37	36	30	36	76	104	64	74	259	229	246	281	1049
PAGE: 2		7	4	77	73	41	46	53	55	119	139	84	83	287	219	230	287	1046
PAGE: 3		1	1	15	11	13	18	8	9	26	26	9	9	53	46	74	44	222
TOTALS		19	12	171	149	96	100	91	100	221	264	162	166	599	504	550	612	2317

MT BROWN. C.D

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

MT. OBREE. C. D.

Birth Rate = per 100

Death Rate = per 100

Year 1951 Month JUNE

Natural Increase = per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS														BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS					
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN			OUT					
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F				
1 st KAIKONOMU	12 th														1		1	2	1	2	4	
2 nd WARASIKA	13 th			1											1		1	3	6	3	3	
3 rd LOFAIKA	13 th														1	1				1	2	
4 th BADAIKA	13 th																2					
5 th EAENAIKA	13 th									1												
6 th ADARAIKA	13 th														1				1			
7 th TABU	14 th			1											1	2	1	1				
8 th IMIDIAI	14 th															1	2					
9 th IBARADOKU	14 th																				1	
10 th DOROBISORO	15 th														2		2	4			2	
11 th I GONAMU	15 th														1	5	2				1	
12 th ABOWANA	16 th														1	2	2				1	
13 th MIMAI	16 th			1													1	2				
14 th IPOIDUBURU	16 th																1		1			
15 th OI DOBI	16 th			1												1	2	1	1			
TOTALS				4										1	7	4	18	15	8	11	7	14

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS												
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District		Government		Mission										
		Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult									
1 st KAIKONOMU	12 th	1	4	7	2		2	1														
2 nd WARASIKA	13 th	1	7	1		1																
3 rd LOFAIKA	13 th			1																		
4 th BADAIKA	13 th	1	1	4	1																	
5 th EAENAIKA	13 th			8																		
6 th ADARAIKA	13 th			5		1																
7 th TABU	14 th	1	1	8	2																	
8 th IMIDIAI	14 th	1	2	4	1																	
9 th IBARADOKU	14 th							1														
10 th DOROBISORO	15 th	2	7	1		1	2			1												
11 th I GONAMU	15 th			9	2																	
12 th ABOWANA	16 th	1	2	22	1			1						1								
13 th MIMAI	16 th			4	1					1												
14 th IPOIDUBURU	16 th			4																		
15 th OI DOBI	16 th			2	1			1	1													
TOTALS		8	10	92	13	5	6	1		3				1								

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS														TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		Child	Adult				
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F				
1 st KAIKONOMU	12 th	1	1	4	7	6	4	2	2	6	6	4	7	15	18	19	15	67	
2 nd WARASIKA	13 th		1	4	3	2	2	2	5	13	3	4	7	9	16	18		50	
3 rd LOFAIKA	13 th			6	5	3	4	1	3	5	5	3	1	10	12	9	6	37	
4 th BADAIKA	13 th	2		9	2	2	2	1	3	6	11	6	7	15	8	16	19	58	
5 th EAENAIKA	13 th			5	5	2		3	1	3	4	3	2	10	6	14	6	36	
6 th ADARAIKA	13 th			5	3		3	1	1	3	6	4	6	6	27	13	12	38	
7 th TABU	14 th	2	1	6	7	9	11	6	3	11	16	12	10	19	23	31	28	101	
8 th IMIDIAI	14 th	1	2	3	5	2		1		8	6	4	6	7	9	16	13	45	
9 th IBARADOKU	14 th							1	1	3	1	1	2	2	4	3		10	
10 th DOROBISORO	15 th	1	4	14	8	8	5	5	3	17	19	9	7	33	20	34	27	114	
11 th I GONAMU	15 th	5	2	15	10	5	9	8	8	30	24	14	24	33	29	53	50	165	
12 th ABOWANA	16 th	2	2	10	13	5	7	4	7	9	12	10	11	25	25	41	24	115	
13 th MIMAI	16 th	1		3	1			1	1	5	7	2	1	7	2	21	9	24	
14 th IPOIDUBURU	16 th	1		2	3	4	1	3		5	7	2	3	10	4	11	10	35	
15 th OI DOBI	16 th	1	2	5	7	3	2	4	4	14	8	5	4	14	16	21	13	64	
TOTALS		17	15	27	30	48	43	39	39	130	146	82	95	213	159	309	233	964	

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

MT. OBRÉE C.D.

Birth Rate =per 100

Death Rate =per 100

Year 1967 Month JUNE

Natural Increase =per 100

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS												BIRTHS		MIGRATIONS			
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		M	F	IN		OUT	
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F
16	DODI	17 th																		
17	BORO	17 th																		
18	ABAO	17 th																		
19	HUVALU	17 th																		
20	SAMORE	17 th																		
21	IDAGIGOLO	17 th																		
22	SORI	19 th																		
23	GURONOVU	19 th																		
24	BAREIKA	20 th																		
25	TATUNOVU	20 th																		
26	ADUIKA	20 th																		
27	WAIFANOVU	21 st																		
28	MUIANOVU	21 st																		
29																				
30																				
TOTALS																				

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS									
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District		Government		Mission							
			Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult						
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F						
16	DODI	17 th																		
17	BORO	17 th																		
18	ABAO	17 th																		
19	HUVALU	17 th																		
20	SAMORE	17 th																		
21	IDAGIGOLO	17 th																		
22	SORI	19 th																		
23	GURONOVU	19 th																		
24	BAREIKA	20 th																		
25	TATUNOVU	20 th																		
26	ADUIKA	20 th																		
27	WAIFANOVU	21 st																		
28	MUIANOVU	21 st																		
29																				
30																				
TOTALS																				

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN CENSUS AT TIME OF CENSUS												TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family		
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		Child	Adult				
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F				
16	DODI	17 th																		
17	BORO	17 th																		
18	ABAO	17 th																		
19	HUVALU	17 th																		
20	SAMORE	17 th																		
21	IDAGIGOLO	17 th																		
22	SORI	19 th																		
23	GURONOVU	19 th																		
24	BAREIKA	20 th																		
25	TATUNOVU	20 th																		
26	ADUIKA	20 th																		
27	WAIFANOVU	21 st																		
28	MUIANOVU	21 st																		
29																				
30																				
TOTALS																				

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

②

(Folio No. 1.)

MT. OBREE + MT. BROWN . C.D.
TOTALS

Birth Rate =per 100

Death Rate =per 100

Year 1967 Month JUNE

Natural Increase =per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS						BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS									
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years			11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT	
		M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F
MT OBREE																		
1/10 PAGE: 1				4				1	7	4	18	15	8	11	7	14		
2/10 PAGE: 3				2	2			2	5	2	10	6	5	7	3	8		
TOTAL - MT OBREE				6	2			4	3	12	6	28	21	13	18	22		
TOTAL - MT BROWN				7	5		2	7	7	16	16	26	19	17	30	16	31	

COMBINED MTBROWN+MTOBREE TOTALS 13 7 2 11 10 28 22 34 40 30 48 26 53

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS							
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District		Government		Mission					
		Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult				
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F				
MT OBREE																	
1/10 PAGE: 1		8	10	9	13		5	6	1		2				1		
2/10 PAGE: 2		13	12	5	11		2	2			5	1					
TOTAL - MT OBREE		21	22	14	24		7	2	6		8	1			1		
TOTAL - MT BROWN		94	99	21	110	3	4	12	10	16	4	2	6	17	6	1	1

COMBINED MTBROWN+MTOBREE TOTALS 115 112 46 134 3 4 19 12 22 5 2 75 18 6 1 2 1

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS								TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family					
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years				46 and over		Child	Adult	
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	
MT OBREE																		
1/10 PAGE: 1		17	15	87	80	44	44	43	29	130	145	82	95	213	129	304	251	964
2/10 PAGE: 3		7	5	25	20	16	12	22	16	45	54	76	28	99	64	190	100	394
TOTAL - MT OBREE		24	20	112	100	60	56	65	45	175	199	158	123	312	193	494	351	1358
TOTAL - MT BROWN		19	12	171	149	96	100	91	100	221	276	163	164	578	478	1056	554	2317

COMBINED MTBROWN + MT OBREE TOTALS 43 32 283 249 166 156 156 153 346 478 200 201 810 229 871 901 3675

15

Ref: 67-3-7

2nd. August, 1967.

Director,
Department of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

PATROL REPORT NO. 7 -66/67. RIGO.
Mr. R.B. Phillipe, Cadet Patrol Officer.

Copy of the above report is forwarded for your perusal.

2. The patrol was of a routine nature, census revision and Common Roll revision.

3. Political Development: Talks were given at each village on House of Assembly. Although this has been common practice over the past four years, it seems that the political awareness of these people is on a par with their Economic Development.

4. It is a pity that the report is marred by bad spelling and punctuation. The writer could benefit from Gower's "Plain Words" and the Oxford Dictionary.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER C.D.

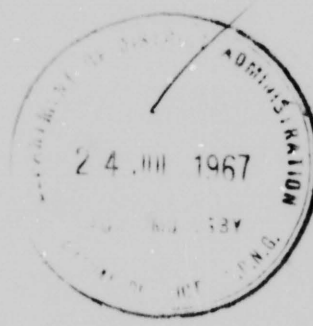
67-3-7

14



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams.....
Our Reference... 67-1-1.
If calling ask for... ESS/P.Tauna.
Mr.....



Department of District Administration.

Rigo Sub-District Office,
Central District,
KWIKIA.

19th July, 1967.

District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

RIGO PATROL REPORTS NO.7 & 8
and MEMO of Patrol.

Enclosed are the above reports covering patrols into the Mt. Brown, Mt. Obree, Maria, and Rigo Council areas. These were conducted by Patrol Officer Roberts, Mr. Patrol Officer Robertson, and Mr. Cadet Philippe, Camping claims are also enclosed.

2. The partols were of a urgent nature to enable the revision of the Common roll. This revision has been achieved. Mr. Patrol Officer Roberts did not submit a report as his patrol consisted mainly of day trips into the Council area. The two mountains areas, and the Maria reports only confirm the hopeless economic future of the mountain people.

3.. For your informaticn, and necessary action please.

E. S. Sharp

(E. S. Sharp)
Assistant District Commissioner

13



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of **CENTRAL** Report No. **7166-67**

Patrol Conducted by **R.B. PHILIPPE C.P.O.**

Area Patrolled **MARIA CENSUS DIVISION**

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans **NO**

Natives **1 R.P.N.G.C., 1 INTERPRETER.**

Duration—From **30/5/67** to **20/6/67**

Number of Days **TWENTY-TWO (22)**

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? **NO**

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services **5/10/66**

Medical **4/19/64**

Map Reference **RIGO SUB-DISTRICT 2 MILINCH**

Objects of Patrol **CENSUS REVISION, H. of A. COMMON ROLL REVISION AND**

ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION.

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

2 / / 19

District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund £.....

.....
.....
.....

er 13
F Females in Child Birth M

Rigo Sub-District Office,
Central District,
KWIKILA.

12th July, 1967.

Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub-District Office,
KWIKILA.

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO.7/66-67.

Submitted for your perusal, comments and forwarding are copies of the abovementioned patrol report.

Patrol conducted by	: R.B. Philippe C.P.O.
Area Patrolled	: Maria Census Division
Personal Accompanying patrol	: No.1863 S/Const Dura R.P.N.G.C.
Duration of Patrol	: 30th May to 20th June 22 Days
Last Patrols to the Area	: 5-10-66 (D.D.A) Apr 64 (P.H.D)
Objects of Patrol	: Census revision. H of A Common roll revision and routine administration
Map Reference	: Rigo Sub-District 2 milinch
Appendices	: "A" Report on R.P.N.G.C.Member "B" Census Statistics

R. B. Philippe
.....
(R. B. PHILIPPE)
CADET PATROL OFFICER.

- 1300 Departed by landrover to Matairuka to start Maria patrol.
- 1410 Arrived Matairuka.
- 31-5-67 0740 Departed Matairuka with carriers for Meirobu.
- 1030 Arrived Meirobu.
- 1245 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision census revision and tax collection for Meirobu, Toboroka, and Kobaroka.
- 1-6-67 0740 Departed Meirobu for Bagubara.
- 0810 Arrived Toboroka.
- 0850 Departed Toboroka.
- 1050 Arrived Memekakomana. Inspected village.
- 1125 Carried out House of Assembly common roll revision census revision and tax collection for Memekakomana.
- 1310 Departed Memekakomana.
- 1435 Arrived Bagubara.
- 2-6-67 0740 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision census revision and tax collection.
- 0955 Departed Bagubara for Nagoatebaka.
- 1040 Arrived Bogaramaka.
- 1105 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision tax collection and census revision for Bogaramaka.
- 1255 Departed Bogaramaka.
- 1340 Arrived Nagoatebaka.
- 1520 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision census revision, and tax collection for Nagoatebaka.
- Stopped overnight at Rest House.
- 3-6-67 0725 Departed Nagoatebaka for Mumuiru.
- 0830 Arrived Taikogena.
- 0925 Departed Taikogena.
- 1015 Arrived Mumuiru.
- 4-6-67 Observed at Mumuiru.
- 5-6-67 0800 Revised ~~MEMEKAKOMANA~~ census House of Assembly common roll and collected tax for Taikogena and Mumuiru.
- 1010 Departed Mumuiru for Komiokomana.
- 1125 Arrived Komiokomana.
- 1310 Revised House of Assembly common roll, census and collected tax for Komiokomana (Bidonagobu and Ketogoro) Bokukomana, Mamatagoro and Omanagoro.
- 6-6-67 0750 Departed Komiokomana for Nenemakomana.
- 1025 Arrived Nenemakomana

(10)

1340 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision,
census revision, and tax collection for Nenemakomana.

7-6-67 0755 Departed Nenemakomana for Koru'ora.
0850 Arrived Koru'ora.
1115 Conducted common roll revision, census revision
and tax collection for Koru'ora.

8-6-67 0805 Departed Koru'ora with carriers for Oraia.
1050 Arrived Oraia.

9-6-67 Awaited Oraia people to return from hunting.
Overnight Oraia rest house.

10-6-67 Village people follow Seven Day Adventist faith so I ~~rest~~
rested.

11-6-67 Observed at Oraia.

12-6-67 0825 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision
census revision and tax collection for Oraia,
Li'iba, Iaura and Maria No.1, No.2 and No.3.

13-6-67 0735 Departed Oraia for Kakiakomana.
1140 Arrived Kakiakomana.

14-6-67 0720 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision for ~~Kak~~
Kakiakomana and Tabuakomana also census revision and
tax collection.
0935 Departed Kakiakomana for Aremaka via Unuagoro.
1025 Arrived Unuagoro.
1040 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision
census revision, and tax collection for Unuagoro
and Koruakomana.
1355 Departed Unuagoro.
1430 Arrived Aremaka.

15-6-67 0710 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision
census revision and tax collection for Kiru, Kaiteba
and Aremaka.
0915 Departed Aremaka for Gouwo.
1045 Arrived Gouwo.

16-6-67 0735 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision
census revision and tax collection for Gouwo and
Maipiko.
1005 Departed Gouwo by raft for Vorakogena.
1115 Arrived Vorakogena.
1345 Conducted House of Assembly common roll revision
census revision and tax collection for Vorakogena.

17-6-67 0720 Departed Vorakogena by raft for Binigoro.
0910 Arrived Binigoro.

18-6-67 Observed at Binigoro.

19-6-67 0725 Departed Binigoro for Imairu.
1120 Arrived Imairu.
20-6-67 0655 Departed Imairu.
0810 Arrived Lebogolo. Conducted tax collection
House of Assembly common roll revision and census
revision.
0955 Departed Lebogolo.
1140 Arrived Matairuka. Departed by langrover for
Kwikila.
1245 Arrived Kwikila.

(2)

INTRODUCTION

The Maria Census Division consists of rugged mountains covered with thick jungle. There is three main rivers in this census division which all join up to form the Ormond river.

Most villages in this census division are situated on the top of rocky outcrops and are very small.

There is little or no source of income in this area. All food is grown personnel needs only.

The objects of this patrol was to revise both the census and the common roll. These tasks were carried out with very little difficulty and are covered in the body of this report.

RECEPTION:

The reception of the patrol was friendly at all times.

VILLAGES:

The villages in this census division are small and situated on the tops of rocky outcrops. The villages and the surrounding area were very clean.

Housing in the area of traditional style built of native materials. In the higher villages the houses have no ventilation at all the reason for this being that the nights are extremely cold.

The water supply of most villages was from springs which were generally nearby. The other villages obtained their water from the Ormond river or one of its tributaries.

The villages are very hygienic all of them being free from rubbish with almost all houses being provided with a toilet. The people themselves also appeared clean and healthy.

VILLAGER OFFICIALS:

All the village officials except two were doing a very good job. The two that were not doing a good job are the village policemen from Mumuiru and Kakiakomana, and I have noted in their village books that if their work and attitude does not improve they should be dismissed from their positions.

The best of the village policemen in the area was the V.C. from Mamatagoro who is doing an excellent work and the best of the councillors was the councillor from Bokukomana.

The village officials appeared to have the respect of their people and no complaints were received about them.

OUTLINE OF THE POLITICAL SITUATION:

One of the objects of this patrol was to revise the House of Assembly common roll which was done without any great difficulties after the common roll was revised a talk was given by myself about the functions and aims of the House of Assembly. At all villages the people appeared interested in this talk and most of them new that Mr. Dirona Abe was their member. When asked if they had any questions at almost all villages the only question was "when is Dirona Abe coming to see us."

The peoples attitude towards the Administration, Missions, etc was excellent.

AGRICULTURE:

Even though it was out of season for most types of food many varieties were available. The types of food supplied to the patrol were as follows: sweet potatoes, tomatoes, pineapples, cucumbers, coconuts and sweet bananas.

At one or two villages the people still have coffee growing. Prior to 1965 quite a number of Maria people had coffee plots but most of these were destroyed because of coffee rust. The only variety of coffee not destroyed was Robusta. Other than coffee no other crops have been introduced by the Department of Agriculture Stock and Fisheries into this area.

There is no cashcropping at all done in this area the food being grown only for the people's own personnel needs.

The agricultural prospect in this area is not very bright because of the inaccessibility of the villages to the main centres and I cannot see for a very long time the people having any means of transport other than by foot to carry their produce to market.

COMMERCE AND INDUSTRY:

In the Maria Census division there are three trade stores and this is the sum total of any commerce and industry in the area. One of these trade stores has quite a good variety of stock but the other two had only rice kerosene and sugar.

Here again there is a very dim future for any commercial activity or any industry being set up because of the inaccessibility of the area.

HEALTH:

This is not very well served by Public Health Department there being only two aid posts in the area, and last full medical patrol was in 1964.

The aid posts are situated at Bogaramaka and at Iaura the latter being set up in late 1966. The aid post orderlies appear to be doing a good job. The aid post orderlies accompanied the patrol to the villages in their areas.

No serious sicknesses were seen on patrol and the people all appeared healthy. Only small sores, colds and a few boils were treated by the aid post orderlies when they accompanied the patrol.

The aid post orderlies both informed me that they had seen no cases of bad illness in their respective areas.

Many cases of sipoma were seen in this census division.

ROADS AND BRIDGES:

All roads in the area with exception of part of the road from Koruora to Oraia were well cut and the bridges were in good condition. Close to Koruora village part of the road had disappeared with a landslide and it took approximately three quarters of an hour to walk about a quarter of a mile.

The roads in this census division mostly cross from one ridge to another which makes walking tiring.

There is no possibility of putting a vehicular road into this area.

EDUCATION:

There are three schools in the Maria census division all run by missions two by the London Mission Society and one by the Catholic mission. They all teach up to standard two. These schools are at Dirigoro (Catholic) Bogaramaka (L.M.S) and Vorakogena (L.M.S).

There are some students attending school outside the district at Boregaina, Kwikila and Marshall Lagoon.

COMPLAINTS:

All complaints were of a minor nature and were settled amicably. The following are the complaints.

At Koruora a complaint that the people don't work, a bride price dispute and pigs ruining gardens.

At Oraia that a child was stealing eggs.

At Kakiakomana a woman said her son had struck her (she did not wish to prefer charges) and that the village constable would not let the people take water from a certain place.

REST HOUSE:

All rest house in the area were in good condition except the one at Oraia which badly needs a new roof and floor.

The rest house at Vorakogena would be equal to if not better than any rest house I have seen in Rigo Sub-District.

A new rest house had been built at Koruora which was of very good design and is spacious.

The majority of the rest houses were of the same basic design. They were either one or two bed roomed with a verandah, passageway and a kitchen at the end of the verandah.

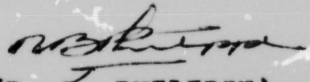
CARRIERS:

Some difficulty was encountered in getting sufficient carriers because most of the able bodied men were away at work. The men who were in the village willingly volunteer even though they knew they would have to carry for two or more days.

CONCLUSION:

There appears to be very little in store in the future for most of the Maria people because of the inaccessibility of their villages. Approximately four hundred of these people will gain access to the markets when the eventual Kwikila to Marshall Lagoon road is finished.

The only department which could help these people would be D.A.S.F. who could introduce cash crops to the area.


(R. B. PHILIPPE)
CADET PATROL OFFICER.

APPENDIX "A"

(5)

REPORT ON MEMBER OF R.P.N.G.C.

No. 1863 Senior Constable Dura

Carried out all duties
required of him very well.
Getting a little old but
still loyal.

per 100
per 100
per 100

TIONS

OUT

M F

1

1

1

2 3

3 2

1

3 4

6

2

20

n

Adult

M F

4

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate = per 100

Death Rate = per 100

Year 1967 Month MAY/JUNE

Natural Increase = per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS								BIRTHS		MIGRATIONS								
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT				
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			
1	KOBAROKA	31st			1		2						3	2				1		
2	MEIROBU	31st											2		2			1		
3	TOBOROKA	31st					1								2			1		
4	MEMEKAKOMANA	1st			1								1	2			2	3		
5	NAGATEBAKA	2nd										1		1			3	2		
6	BAGUBARA	2nd											1					1		
7	DIRIGORO	2nd			1					2	1		3	1			3	4		
8	BOGARAMAKA	2nd			2					2			4	3	2	3	5			
9	DEVAMANA	3rd										2	1							
10	TRIKOGENA	5th										1						2		
11	MUMUIRU	5th			1					2	3		2	1						
12	BIDONAGOBV	5th										1	1	2	2	1				
13	BOKUKOMANA	5th			2							1	2	1						
14	KETOGORO	5th			1	1				1			1							
15	OMANAGORO	5th										1	1							
TOTALS			-	-	6	4	3	-	-	-	5	5	5	7	9	16	6	8	12	20

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS													
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District													
		Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission											
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F								
1	KOBAROKA	31st	2	20	2	1	1	1		2													
2	MEIROBU	31st		6			1						1										
3	TOBOROKA	31st	1	4	1					4									1				
4	MEMEKAKOMANA	1st		4								4	1										
5	NAGATEBAKA	2nd		1	3																		
6	BAGUBARA	2nd	3	1	14	5																	
7	DIRIGORO	2nd		4			1							4									
8	BOGARAMAKA	2nd	2	6	1		2	1			2	2											
9	DEVAMANA	3rd	1	1	11	5																	
10	TRIKOGENA	5th	6	1	22	5		1															
11	MUMUIRU	5th	3	1	8	1			1														
12	BIDONAGOBV	5th	1	1	3	1																	
13	BOKUKOMANA	5th	2		9																		
14	KETOGORO	5th			1	1																	
15	OMANAGORO	5th			3	1																	
TOTALS			18	8	118	23	-	1	6	2	1	-	6	-	6	1	7	-	-	-	-	1	-

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS								TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES				GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family					
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over				Child		Adult		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	
1	KOBAROKA	31st	3	2	6	6	12	5	6	9	25	37	10	4	29	23	58	44	154	
2	MEIROBU	31st		2	2	3	5	2	3	2	8	9	3	6	10	9	19	14	52	
3	TOBOROKA	31st			4	5	1	4	4	5	9	18	4	4	9	16	21	23	69	
4	MEMEKAKOMANA	1st	1	2	4	4	1	3	1	5	9	4	1	10	11	13	10	44		
5	NAGATEBAKA	2nd		1	3	2			1	4	5			4	4	7	5	20		
6	BAGUBARA	2nd		1	2	5	4	4	5	9	10	1	2	14	11	24	17	66		
7	DIRIGORO	2nd	3	1	5	5	8	7	8	2	23	21	8	16	24	15	40	37	116	
8	BOGARAMAKA	2nd	4	5	8	8	4	4	1	2	9	16	6	7	12	14	25	25	76	
9	DEVAMANA	3rd									1	1		1	1	12	6	20		
10	TRIKOGENA	5th			2		4		1	5	8		1	12	2	28	4	56		
11	MUMUIRU	5th		2	4	1	3	2	4	4	8	9	4	2	14	10	21	12	57	
12	BIDONAGOBV	5th	1	1	2	1	2		1	1	3	2		1	7	3	6	4	30	
13	BOKUKOMANA	5th	1		4	6	4	3	4		8	18	1	2	15	9	18	20	62	
14	KETOGORO	5th						1	1		2	2	1	0	1	1	4	3	9	
15	OMANAGORO	5th			4	3	2	3	1	6	7	12	2	1	7	12	12	14	46	
TOTALS			9	16	47	43	50	38	39	33	125	177	45	46	169	141	308	248	866	

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

3

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate =per 100

Death Rate =per 100

Year 1967 Month JUNE

Natural Increase =per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS								BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS									
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years			16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT			
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		
16	MAMATAGORO	5th										2			1	1	1	1		
17	NENEMAKOMANA	6th				1						1			6	4		1		
18	KORU'ORA	7th											3	1				1		
19	ORAI	12th											1	4	3	1		1		
20	LI'ISA	12th								1	2		1				3	2		
21	IAURA	12th											4	3						
22	MARIA	12th			1					3	3	3	1	1	1	2	1			
23	KORUAKOMANA	14th									1		1		2					
24	UNUAGORO	14th								1				2			1			
25	TABUAKOMANA	14th				1							2	1	1	5				
26	KAKIAKOMANA	14th							1			3		1	1	1	7	10		
27	KIRU	15th												2	2	1	1	1		
28	KAITEGA	15th											2	2						
29	AREMAKAB	15th			1	2				1			3	2			3	6		
30	MAIPIKO	16th											3		1	1				
TOTALS			-	-	2	3	1	-	1	-	6	11	5	5	25	16	16	20	17	22

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS											
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District											
		Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission									
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F						
16	MAMATAGORO	5th		2																	
17	NENEMAKOMANA	6th	4	1	10	1															
18	KORU'ORA	7th		2																	
19	ORAI	12th		10																	
20	LI'ISA	12th		1																	
21	IAURA	12th		8																	
22	MARIA	12th	5	3	16	5															
23	KORUAKOMANA	14th		6																	
24	UNUAGORO	14th		2																	
25	TABUAKOMANA	14th	3	2	4	4															
26	KAKIAKOMANA	14th	2	1	7	1															
27	KIRU	15th		2																	
28	KAITEGA	15th		1	7																
29	AREMAKA	15th	4	7	14	5															
30	MAIPIKO	16th		6			1	1			1	1									
TOTALS			18	15	37	16	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	1	-	1	-	-	-	-	-

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS								TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES				GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family						
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over				Child		Adult			
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F		
16	MAMATAGORO	5th			1	2			3	2	9	7	1	4	4	11	8	27			
17	NENEMAKOMANA	6th			4	4	5	1	3	2	6	10	1	2	16	8	17	13	64		
18	KORU'ORA	7th	3	1	7	9	3	2	7	2	12	19	1	3	20	14	15	22	71		
19	ORAI	12th	4	3	11	8	5	7	6	1	12	25	2	6	26	19	24	31	100		
20	LI'ISA	12th	1		2	5	4	1	6	3	11	8	1		13	9	13	8	43		
21	IAURA	12th	4	3	6	11	7	2	7	1	17	19	2	4	24	17	27	23	91		
22	MARIA	12th	1		12	11	10	15	4	11	27	30	6	7	32	40	49	42	163		
23	KORUAKOMANA	14th			2	6	7	3	5	3	3	8	9	2	1	12	17	16	10	55	
24	UNUAGORO	14th			2	4	4	4	3	3	3	4	7	3	11	12	9	7	39		
25	TABUAKOMANA	14th	1		2	1	1	2	2	1	7	8	1	1	9	6	12	13	40		
26	KAKIAKOMANA	14th	1		7	9	1	5	5		14	15	3	5	16	15	24	21	76		
27	KIRU	15th	1	1		2		1		1	2	2			1	5	4	2	12		
28	KAITEGA	15th	2		2		1		1		2	5	2	4	6	1	12	9	28		
29	AREMAKA	15th	3	2	4	5	5	3	2	5	8	14	2	2	18	22	24	21	85		
30	MAIPIKO	16th	3		7	5	10	4	7	3	12	16	2	3	28	12	22	20	82		
TOTALS			24	14	75	83	59	51	59	38	151	194	28	39	236	201	279	250	966		

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(2)

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate =per 100

Death Rate =per 100

Year 1967 Month JUNE

Natural Increase =per 100

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS								BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS								
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years			16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT		
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	
31	GOUWO	16th										1	1							
32	VORAKOGENA	16th											4							
33	GOADA	18th										2	1							
34	OKAUKANA	18th																		
35	BINIGORO	18th										1	1		2		2			
36	NAROKELLI	18th										1	1	1	1		1			
37	LEBAGOLO	20th				1				1		6	1		2		3			
38																				
39	TOTAL FOL 3		-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	10	9	1	5	1	5
40	TOTAL FOL 2		-	-	2	3	1	-	1	-	6	11	5	5	25	16	16	20	17	22
41	TOTAL FOL 1		-	-	6	4	3	-	-	-	6	6	6	7	9	16	6	8	12	20
43	GRAND TOTAL		-	-	8	8	4	-	1	-	12	16	10	17	44	41	24	38	31	52
44																				
45																				

TOTALS - - - 1 - - - - - 1 - - - - 10 9 1 5 1 5

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS														
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District												
			Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission								
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F					
31	GOUWO	16th		4																	
32	VORAKOGENA	16th	3	7	1				3												
33	GOADA	18th		5																	
34	OKAUKANA	18th	3	2	1																
35	BINIGORO	18th		1	5	1															
36	NAROKELLI	18th	1	1	4	1															
37	LEBAGOLO	20th	2	8	2			1	1	1		1	1								
38																					
39	TOTAL FOL 3		1	6	35	6	-	-	1	-	1	-	-	4	-	1	-	-	-	-	
40	TOTAL FOL 2		18	18	97	16	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	1	-	1	-	-	-	-	
41	TOTAL FOL 1		18	8	118	23	-	1	6	2	1	-	6	-	6	1	7	-	-	1	-
43	GRAND TOTAL		37	29	260	45	-	1	8	3	2	1	6	-	11	1	9	-	-	1	-
44																					
45																					

TOTALS 1

	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS										TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family					
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over				Child		Adult		
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	
31	GOUWO	16th	1	1	4	1	2	4	3	5	11	11	1	3	10	11	16	14	51		
32	VORAKOGENA	16th		4	2	4	5	4	8	13	23	4	6	10	23	24	30	87			
33	GOADA	18th	2	1			2	3	4	1	9	4	1	2	8	5	16	6	34		
34	OKAUKANA	18th			2	2	1	1	2	2	4	1	5	8	5	5	23				
35	BINIGORO	18th	1	1		1	2			3	6	1	3	4	3	9	10	26			
36	NAROKELLI	18th		1						1	1		1	2	5	2	10				
37	LEBAGOLO	20th	5	1	3	5	5	4	5	5	8	13	3	3	20	18	21	18	77		
38																					
39	TOTAL FOL 3		9	9	11	13	18	16	13	21	47	62	11	17	58	70	96	85	308		
40	TOTAL FOL 2		24	14	75	83	59	51	59	38	151	194	28	39	236	201	279	230	966		
41	TOTAL FOL 1		9	16	47	43	60	38	39	83	125	177	45	46	169	141	208	268	866		
43	GRAND TOTAL		42	39	133	139	127	105	111	92	329	433	84	102	463	422	582	583	2140		
44																					
45																					

TOTALS

67-5-1

14



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Department of District Administration,
Konedobu, Papua.

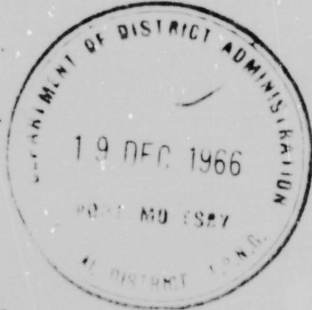
Telegrams DISADM

Telephone 4601

Our Reference 67-1-1

If calling ask for

Mr.



14th December, 1966.

District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

KUPIANO PATROL REPORT NO.1 OF 1966/67.

The report by Mr. Wohlers of his patrol to the AROMA coast is acknowledged. No covering memorandum was received from the Assistant District Commissioner, Kupiano; this would have been valuable in assessing points raised in the report.

Your covering memorandum has been received and read with interest. It is to be hoped that the KELERAKWA-PARAMANA Point road will progress further this year. With the Council allotting funds and with a concerted effort by field staff it may be possible to accomplish more than in the past. Now that the people's own tax monies are committed more enthusiasm may develop.

The patrol report was well written and well set out. Many minor points which arose have no doubt been commented upon by the Assistant District Commissioner, Kupiano but without a copy of his letter I cannot comment further. Please forward a copy to this office.

✓
21/12/66
A.D.C. Kupiano.

Forwarded please.

ATG.

J.K. McCarthy
(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR.

67-5-1

4th October, 1966.

The Director,
Department of District Administration,
Konedobu.

Patrol Report No.1/1966-67 - Mr.P.J.Wohlers,P.O.

The above report, together with comments by A.D.C. Kupiano are forwarded for your perusal.

Land Disputes.

The Land Titles Commissioner has already commenced discussions with the Marshall Lagoon Council regarding the establishment of Demarcation Committees. These may go a long way to solving the problems.

Kelerakwa - Paramana Point Road.

This road was commenced some 4 years ago. The funds expended at that time were out of all proportion to the work done. This recent approach appears as though it may be more successful.

There is no doubt this road is essential. For the greater part of the year, ships cannot load due to rough seas. This road terminates at the protected harbour of Marshall Lagoon where ships can load in any weather.

Furthermore, one central loading point for all these villages could improve shipping facilities for these people. At present, they have the utmost difficulty in getting produce to market.

It will be necessary for Mr.Wohlers to put in a lot of ground work on this project to get the people really enthusiastic.

Lo
(R.T.GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.C.D.

cc.67-5-1
Assistant District Commissioner,
Kupiano.

Vouchers are returned for payment.

Lo
(R.T.GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.C.D.



12

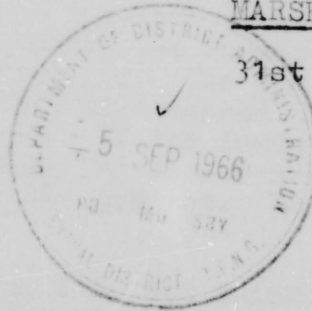
TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams DISADM
Telephone
Our Reference 67-1-3
If calling ask for NDL/wo.
Mr.....

Department of District Administration,
Sub-District Office,
Kupiano,
MARSHALL LAGOON.

31st August, 1966.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.



KUPIANO PATROL REPORT No.1/1966-1967.

The above patrol report with comping allowance allowance claims enclosed herewith.

I plan to have Mr. Wohlers work the majority of his time in the Aroma coast area.

This patrol was designed primarily to familiarise Mr. Wohlers with the area, to attend to land matters and to try to interest the people in voluntary participation on extension of the road from Lawani to Aroma.

Land Disputes.

These seem to be a feature of life in this area. I imagine it would be difficult to select an area of land to which ownship would not disputed. Detailed investigation of land tenure systems in the Aroma area would contribute greatly towards demarcation of tribal lands, and I hope Mr. Wohlers may be able to spend some time on this aspect in the ensuing months.

Kelerakwa - Paramana Point Road.

This road is an economic necessity. The Aroma coast people have the potential to produce large amounts of copra, from existing coconut stands and later from new plantations established.

It is impossible to ship produce from the coast during the greater part of the year, heavy seas do not permit coastal vessels to pick up cargo. Copra often lies under houses for months awaiting shipment and is normally ruined before it can be shipped. The road to Kelerakwa will provide year round access to an all weather shipping point.

The interest shown towards the project at this stage is heartening. While actual effort expended by the people during the patrol's presence may not have been excessive at least a start has been made. I think interest and effort will increase as construction of the road progresses.

Funds will be a drawback on this project. The Marshall Lagoon Local Government Council has allocated \$1000 for the year, divided equally between the road and the Maurele River bridge.

The Maurele Bridge will prove a formidable task. I doubt that we can complete this project on a voluntary basis. A suggestion put forward by the people since the patrol may offer a solution. The idea is that village donations be sought so that experienced bridge builders can be employed on the project. If the funds so raised warrant it, I intend to seek dollar for dollar subsidy from the Administration to assist the project. Your comments on this would be appreciated.

In conclusion, I do not think the majority of people are completely lethargic towards the road project. Those that are probably feel justified in being so, as they have seen this same project fizzle out in past year. I am quite surprised at the degree of enthusiasm shown.

Mr. Wohlers has conducted a valuable patrol. I feel he should be able to handle this area quite satisfactorily, and I hope will contribute to a general improvement of attitudes in the area.

N.D. Lucas

(N.D. LUCAS)
Assistant District Commissioner.

10



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of.....CENTRAL..... Report No. 1 of 1966/67

Patrol Conducted by.....P.J.Wohlars P.O.....

Area Patrolled.....AROMA COAST.....

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans.....1.....

Natives.....3.....

Duration—From.....11/7/1966 to 4/8/1966..

Number of Days.....26.....

Did Medical Assistant Accompany?.....No.....

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services...../...../19.....

Medical /...../19.....

Map Reference.....

Objects of Patrol.....As per Accompanying Instructions.....

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ /19
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

.....

.....

.....

Popul

MIGRA	
In	Out
F	M
Females in Child Birth	

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

Sub-District Office,
Kupiano,
Marshall Lagoon.
CENTRAL DISTRICT

The Deputy District Commissioner,
Sub-District Office,
KUPIANO.

8th August 1966.

KUPIANO PATROL NUMBER 1/1966.67.

Officer Conducting Patrol.	P.J. Wohlers P.O.
Duration of Patrol.	11/7/66 - 5/8/66.
Objects of the Patrol.	See attached instructions.
Personnel Accompanying.	Mr. M.B. Charlsworth CPO Constable Betata Constable Sioma Interpreter Aruai.
Area Patrolled.	West (Aroma) Coast.

.....

DIARY FOR PATROL NO.1 OF 1966/67.

Monday July 11th.

Departed Kupiano accompanied by Mr. Charlesworth on the 'Lolorua' at 7.55 am. Arrived Kerapuna at 12.00 am. Visited Kerapuna Govt. school during the afternoon and had discussions with Mr. Clark over the number of pigs entering the school ground.

Tuesday July 12th.

Talked to Councillors Veevu, Ole and Lewa concerning the state of the Rest House and the Police quarters. Also complained about the non-existent toilet. The school teachers complaint of the number of pigs in the school yard was also conveyed to the Councillors. Minor arbitration during afternoon.

Wednesday July 13th.

Departed Kerapuna 7.00 am and proceeded to Paramana. Arrived 10.30 and walked to Maopa. Talks with Councillors.

Thursday July 14th.

Walked to Paramana and heard numerous petty troubles and a number of disputes over land. Discussed the dispute over the Education house with the School Inspector, Mr. Christie and also discussed the school ground and the water well that had been pulled up in the school grounds. Surveyed the land that the Education house is standing on, in preparation for registration as a land dispute.

Friday July 15th.

Walked to Pelagai to hear any Land disputes for registration but very poor attendance so returned to Maopa.

Saturday July 16th.

Paddled up the Maurele river trying to find a suitable

bridge site. Confirmed the bridge site that a previous officer had agreed to.

Sunday July 17th.

3.00 pm meeting with approximately 100 villagers in connection with the proposed road to Paramana Point. All in full agreement.

Monday July 18th.

All day spent at Aroma school doing a genealogy of a small clan in preparation for a subsequent purchase by the Administration.

Tuesday July 19th.

Store belonging to Mr. and Mrs. B. Davis burnt to the ground. Did a police investigation and returned to Kupiano with Mr. Davis and Mr. Collier for the Coroners Inquest.

July 19th to July 22nd assigned to other duties.

July 23rd, Saturday.

Departed on the 'Lolcrua' 8.30 am and returned to Aroma. Arrived 11.30 am. Mr. Charlesworth returned to Kupiano.

Sunday July 24th.

Observed.

Monday July 25th.

Walked to that ground known as 'Ulotana' and surveyed this land in preparation for registration as a land dispute.

Tuesday July 26th.

Surveyed that piece of ground known as 'Wagaporaga' in

preparation for registration as a land dispute.

Wednesday July 27th.

Walked for two hours to that land known as 'Wourauri' and 'Aulapa' and then waited almost an hour for the people to settle the actual placing of the boundary. Started surveying but survey not completed.

Thursday July 28th.

Returned and completed yesterdays survey.

Friday July 29th.

Began supervising work on the section of road between the Maurele river and Paramana Point. All the clans had sections of road on which to work.

Saturday July 30th.

Minor arbitration during morning. Afternoon free.

Sunday July 31st.

Observed.

Monday August 1st.

Supervised work on the section of road between Maopa and the Maurele River during the morning. Re-routed one section of road at Pelagai during the afternoon.

Tuesday August 2nd.

Only the Pelagai people worked today. Re-routed another section of road. Discussions with Councillors in the evening.

Wednesday August 3rd.

Departed Maopa at 8.30 am and walked along the proposed route to the Lawani bridge. Inspected this bridge and then

continued on to Madana where I had dinner with the SDA school teacher. Continued on to Kelakapana and had an informal discussion with the Councillor and some of the villagers about the road.

Thursday August 4th.

Discussion with village people about the road and then departed at 10.00 am for Wairavanua. Arrived 10.30 am but ~~six~~ all the villagers were in the gardens so left a Constable in charge of the patrol equipment and then walked to Kelarakwa. From Kelarakwa to Kupiano by canoe. Departed Kupiano at 3.30 pm and returned to Wairavanua.

Friday August 5th

Discussions with villagers concerning the road and also the possibility of erecting a Rest House in the village. Departed at 10.30 am and walked to Kelarakwa. From Kelarakwa to Marshall Lagoon by Administration canoe thus completing Marshall Lagoon Patrol number 1/1966,67.

.....

INTRODUCTION.

The patrol just completed was to the west (Aroma) coast area of the Abau Sub-District.

The main objects of the patrol, as stated in the accompanying patrol instructions, were:

1. To familiarise myself with the area,
2. To attend to all outstanding Land matters,
3. To discuss with the villagers the possibility of their voluntary participation to extend the Kelerakwa-Madana road to Paramana Point.
4. To hear all complaints and to refer any court cases to the Assistant District Commissioner at Kupiano.

(1) TO FAMILIARISE MYSELF WITH THE AREA

The writer visited all villages along the Aroma coast between Kerapuna and Kelerakwa and stopped a sufficient time in each village to meet the Councillors, some of the people, and to obtain a brief general introduction to the area.

(2) TO ATTEND TO ALL OUTSTANDING LAND MATTERS.

It was interesting to note that at Kerapuna, Kelokapana, Kwapeupa, Wairavama and Bura there were no land matters brought to the writer's attention, but at all the villages between Paramana and Ware the people seemed to have nothing better to do than to argue over land.

This area seems to have an unusual set up in which one clan would grant land to one or more other clans to garden on. The original owners still consider themselves the property holders but now the actual gardeners are claiming the ground because of squatters rights. There were also disputes between three parties i.e. the original owners kin and two groups of squatters. This arrangement can become

even more involved when a female member of the squatters clan will marry into another clan and the male will then garden his wife's land.

It is also interesting to note that land that has been settled to one party by earlier Officers of this Department are again coming up for arbitration. In one case the land had been granted to one party by a previous Officer; the ground had also been the subject of two other disputes in which the Councillors arbitrated, and again the land was granted to the same man, but this land was still the subject of another dispute between the same two parties on this patrol.

In most cases however, the land that was under dispute was a small area of gardening ground in which the two parties to the dispute could, I feel sure, subsequently settle between themselves. This was illustrated in four cases where a previous Officer wrote out claims but which he committed to send to Port Moresby. On this patrol I contacted the parties to the four disputes and in all cases it was stated that the parties had straightened the matter out themselves and that they did not wish to go ahead with the claim.

One expanse of land that was the subject of a dispute and was larger than most was a tract of virgin forest; and the parties to the dispute were sub clans within the Maopa No 1 clan.

The writer can not see the matter of disputes over land improving at all in the Aroma coast area and, in fact, I am of the opinion that many more disputes will be registered for arbitration with the increasing awareness of the potential value of land.

(3) KELERAKWA-PARAMANA POINT ROAD.

Previous to this patrol the Kelerakwa-Paramana Point road had only been constructed between Kelerakwa and Madana, a distance of some seven miles. It was the purpose of this

patrol to improve the condition of the road between Kelerakwa and Madana, and to investigate the possibility of the Aroma people voluntarily forming the road between the Lako River and Paramana.

The first meeting the writer held with the villagers was at Ilamurupu at which approximately fifty men from Paramana and Ilamurupu voiced their opinions. All the men present were enthusiastic about the road and stated that they wished the work to start on the road immediately.

The second meeting was held at the Aroma Primary School and this meeting was attended by over one hundred men from Maopa No.1, Maopa No.2, Gaiyakala, Iruone, Ware and Ngalaune. Again all the men present wished to start work on the road.

A third meeting was held at Pelegai where there was a very small attendance, and informal talks with Councillors were held almost every night after the work actually started.

Route of the Road.

Between Madana and the Maurele river the proposed route lies on reasonably firm ground with a covering of Kunai grass and stunted trees. Between the Maurele River and Paramana Point however, the proposed route is not nearly so satisfactory because the land is swampy inland, sandy near the coast, and planted with coconuts in the remaining section.

The people understand that some coconuts will have to be cut down to make way for the road and they are quite satisfied with this position so long as compensation payments are made. In fact, in some instances, the people appeared to go out of their way to go through coconut plantings, but this position was quickly reversed when it was explained that the increased amount of money needed for the payment of these coconuts would mean a parallel decreasing of money allocated for actual work on the road.

Between the Aroma school and Paramana Point the proposed route is not very satisfactory at all because of the sandy composition of the soil, but this is the best route available and the soil should pack down with vehicles passing over it.

Bridges.

Two main rivers transverse this road route.

1. The Lako River,
2. The Maurele River.

(1) A bridge has already been constructed spanning the Lako River west of Madana, but this bridge has been allowed to fall into a state of dis-repair and some work will be needed to bring it up to a serviceable standard again.

A fire has burnt out three stumps on the northern end of the bridge and these will naturally need to be replaced. The remaining stumps are all in good state however, and will not need replacing. Approximately one third of the decking will need to be replaced because it has been attacked by white ants, as has approximately one quarter of the decking bearers.

(2) A suitable site had previously been found to cross the Maurele River by another Officer, and both Mr. Charlesworth and myself are of the opinion that it is the only suitable one on the river. The river at this bridge site is approximately ten feet deep at high tide, and the river is approximately two chains across. The river bottom is muddy, and on one side the surrounding area consists of mangrove swamps for approximately sixty yards inland. On the other side the land is high and suitable for a road.

The villagers have suggested that all the clans should combine to raise the level of the road through the swamp and this appeared to be acceptable by all.

Reaction To Work.

The writer believes that the various clans reaction to the work is a fairly good indication of the respect the

Councillor commands from them.

The Paramana people do not appear to have any interest in the road and when the writer was present in the area there were very few men working on the road, and there was very little work completed.

The Ilamurupu clan worked well for three days but did not work at all on the fourth.

The Palagai worked indifferently and didn't actually start working until I informed the Councillor of my above belief.

The Maopa No.1 clan did more work than any other clan.

The Maopa No.2 clan worked well for two days but failed to make an appearance after that.

The Gaiyakala, Iruame, and Waro clans worked satisfactorily.

In conclusion, the Aroma people worked satisfactorily on the whole, but they did not over exert themselves or show any great enthusiasm when it came to actual physical labour.

(4) TO HEAR ALL COMPLAINTS.

All complaints that were brought forward were of a minor nature which involved arbitration rather than court cases.

Very few complaints were voiced between Madana and Kalorakwa and this can probably be attributed to the proximity of Kupiano.

OTHER MATTERS ARISING OUT OF THE PATROL.

Rest-Houses.

Rest-Houses are non-existent on the Aroma coast with the exception of Kerapuna which has a rest-house in a state of dis-repair.

It was suggested by myself to the Paramana people that a rest house be built for the use of any-one passing through the area but from my impressions of the Paramana people and from my inspection of the new Aid Post at Paramana

I have doubts that this will be constructed.

A rest house was also discussed at Maopa and at Wairavanua and both these villages thought that the building of a rest house at each place would be a good idea.

CONCLUSION.

The first, second and fourth objects of the patrol were accomplished and the writer is to return to Aroma approximately two weeks after the completion of the patrol to inspect the road work. Because of the length of the road and the lethargic attitude of the people, I can not see this road being finished in the next few weeks, but with continued supervision I feel sure the road will be completed within a few months.

.....

.....

(Peter J. Wohlers) P.O.

APPENDIX A.

Const No. 10714 Sioma Siule

A good average Constable.

Const No. 9786 B-tata Towara

A reasonably intelligent member
of the force.

.....

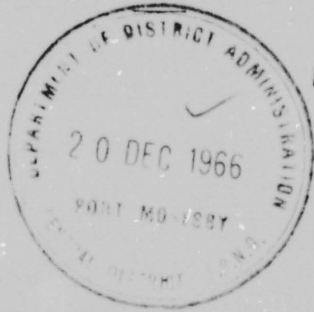
67-5-2

16



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams DISADM
Telephone 4661 67-1-7
Our Reference.....
If calling ask for
Mr.....



Department of District Administration,
Konedobu, Papua.

16th December, 1966.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL REPORT - KUPIANO NO. 2 OF 1966/67:

Receipt of the above mentioned patrol report is acknowledged with thanks. The patrol instructions set down tasks to be accomplished and there is nothing in the report to indicate they have been completed. Mr. Leslie should have his foot treated and recommence the patrol when again fit, following closely the instructions given him by his Assistant District Commissioner.

2. The patrol report should set down facts, action taken and comment. I shall expect to have the report of the patrol in March, 1967.

J. K. McCarthy
(J. K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR

ADC Kupiano

67-5-2

Forwarded for your attention, please.

14.2.1967

15/2

R.T. Galloway, DC.

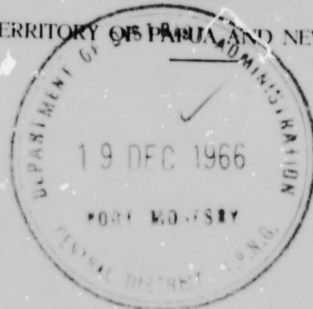
67-5-2

15



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams DISADM
Telephone 4601
Our Reference... 67-1-7.
If calling ask for
Mr.....



Department of District Administration,
Konedobu, Papua.

14th December, 1966.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

KUPIANO PATROL REPORT NO.2 OF 1966/1967.

Receipt is acknowledged of Mr. Leslie's report on his patrol to the Cape Rodney-Cloudy Bay area. The Assistant District Commissioner, Kupiano has commented critically on this report at length. Your covering comments have also been noted.

Mr. Leslie should realise that as a young inexperienced officer he should be careful in his judgements. The report consists of generalities, broad statements and hasty conclusions which lack evidence to support them. The report should have recorded concise factual findings and also record what Mr. Leslie actually accomplished on the patrol.

The Assistant District Commissioner clearly laid down in the patrol instructions issued what was required of Mr. Leslie on the patrol. The report should have reported on what was done in the light of these instructions, what was not accomplished and why. Patrol instructions are issued as a guide and not to be ignored. If Mr. Leslie's foot condition prevented his walking he should have returned for treatment then continued the patrol rather than only half carry his instructions out and then have to carry out another patrol in the area.

The Assistant District Commissioner should continue to assist Mr. Leslie and give him every assistance in understanding the nature of his duties, etc. The Assistant District Commissioner is responsible for the training of this officer in the field. He acted wisely in sending Mr. Leslie back into the area immediately to complete his work there.

The Commissioner for Local Government has commented on council matters as follows :-

"Paragraph 6 of the Assistant District Commissioner's covering memorandum calls for some comment. Providing the activities of the council are within the permissible list of functions, I do not see why there should be any need for prior official ratification of proposals.

I recommend that a determined effort be made to convert the Cloudy Bay Council to a multi-racial authority, integrating all groups and enabling the council to use the knowledge and assistance of the non-indigenous residents on further development. This would be a more lasting stimulant than the itinerant patrol officer."

14

The report of the follo. up patrol will be awaited with interest.

J. K. McCarthy
J. K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR 6

A.D.C. K. Forwarded News.
RTS.

2/12

13

67-1-3

NDL/na

Sub-District Office,
Kupiano,
MARSHALL LAGOON.

4th November, 1966.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

13

File
67-5-3

PATROLS KUPIANO.

Your 67-5-0 of 28th October, 1966 and 67-5-3
of the 27th October, refer.

Mr. Charlesworth's patrol should be number two,
Mr. Leslie's number three.

With reference to the contingencies submitted
by Mr. Charlesworth for camping allowance, one claim represents
time camped out while accompanying Mr. Wohlers' patrol,
No.1/66-67 to Aroma.

Am Ki
Phone for up
12. 11. 11

L. D. Lucas

(N.D. LUCAS)
Assistant District Commissioner.

Fixed. JMA. 11/11

12

67-5-3

27th October, 1966.

The Director,
Dept. of District Administration,
Konedobu.

2
Patrol Report Kupiano No. 5/66-67
Mr. M. Charlesworth.

Copy of the above report is forwarded
for your perusal, please.

The patrol was of a routine nature, mainly
to examine possibility of road access for the villages.
This seems feasible and, what is more, the people are
interested. Road access could assist these people
economically as they could provide quite a lot of food
for the Lagoon people.

cc.67-5-3
Assistant District Commissioner,
KUPIANO.
(R.T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.C.D.

Three lots of contingency vouchers
covering 32 days have been presented, yet report covers
15.8.66 to 2.9.66 only.

encl. Where are other reports?

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.C.D.
27.10.66.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

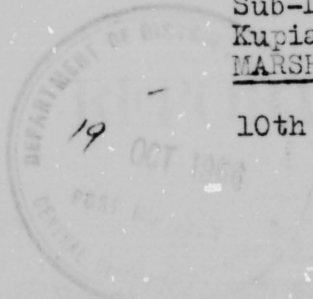
(11)

Telegrams DISADM
Telephone
Our Reference 67-1-3
If calling ask for
Mr. NDL/ha

Department of District Administration,

Sub-District Office,
Kupiano,
MARSHALL LAGOON.

10th October, 1966.



The District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

2

KUPIANO PATROL REPORT No. 3/66-67.

The above, together with Camping Allowance claims, forwarded herewith.

The objects of the patrol were as outlined in the instructions.

There has been increased interest from the inland villages visited by this patrol in marketing produce at Kupiano. To ease difficulties involved in getting to market the people have shown some interest in improving the Paili-Bukuku road. Assistance can be given the people in the form of tools, a limited number of shovels are available, and some bridge building materials. Supervision can also be offered.

There is a growing demand from Marshall Lagoon villages for vegetables. Prolonged drought conditions have resulted in local gardens ceasing production. The drought has not affected hill villages and produce is available from there. Two market days weekly are held at Kupiano, and I estimate that up to 15 tons of produce could be disposed of on each market day.

Census figures compiled have been included in figures being compiled for the census division. Part of this job was completed last year. At least half remains to be done, and this is to be completed by Mr. Charlesworth on his next patrol.

N. D. Lucas

(N.D. LUCAS)
Assistant District Commissioner.

10



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of CENTRAL Report No. 2 2/66-67

Patrol Conducted by M.B. Charlesworth, Cadet Patrol Officer.

Area Patrolled Marshall Lagoon Census Division

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans Nil

Natives One member RP&NGC

Duration—From 15/8/1966 to 2/9/1966

Number of Days 19

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? NO

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services/...../19.....

Medical/...../19.....

Map Reference Milinch of Cocolands and fourmil of Kalo

Objects of Patrol Routine census, Economic development, Rest House
construction and Access road survey

Director of Native Affairs,
 PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ /19
 District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

.....

.....

.....

9

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA
DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS

Appendix A

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. **No. 2/66-67** Subdistrict **ABAU** District **CENTRAL**
 Officer Conducting Patrol **M.B. CHARLESWORTH**
 Census Division Patrolled **MARSHALL LAGOON**
 Objects of Patrol **ROUTINE CENSUS ROAD SURVEY, CONSTRUCTION AND
 MAINTENANCE OF REST HOUSES, AND ECONOMIC DEVELOPEMENT PERTAINING
 TO THE PEOPLE OF THE BUKUKU - OBAHA AREA.**
 Date Patrol Commenced **15/8/66** Date Completed **2/9/66**
 Duration—Days

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

PATROL REPORT

CENSUS AND STATISTICS.

Patrolling Officer's Signature

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

District Officer

67-1-3

Copy.

NDL/av

Sub-District Office,
Kupiano,
MARSHALL LAGOON.

Mr. M.B. Charlesworth,
Cadet Patrol Officer,
KUPIANO.

KEPIANO PATROL No.1/1966-1967.

Please prepare to depart on patrol on Monday 15th August.
You are to visit villages inland from Marshall Lagoon, BUKUKU, UDIRI,
SBAHA, MAIAGOLO and BANGUINA.

Objects of the patrol will be:

1. Conduct a census at each village. If you can locate the old census records revise these. If you cannot locate them compile new census records on Tax/Census Registers.
2. Discuss marketing of vegetable crops, especially with the Bukuku and Obaha people. Try to arrange a system with the people whereby they can market their produce at regular intervals at Kupiano. We may be able to assist by providing road transport from Paili to the Lagoon and canoe transport across the Lagoon.
3. Assist and advise the Bukuku and Obaha people on improvement of the vehicular road from Paili through Bukuku. I would like a detailed report on the route and requirements for bridge and culvert work on it.
4. Organise repair or construction of rest houses in each village. Patrols to these villages will be regular and patrol accommodation is necessary. We will assist where possible with some materials for these jobs.
5. Attend to matters brought to your attention. Those requiring magisterial jurisdiction will be sent to Kupiano.

Constable Tabun will accompany you.

(N.D. LUCAS)
Assistant District Commissioner.

INTRODUCTION.

The objects of this patrol can be found in a copy of the Patrol Instructions attached to this report. They are briefly; General Administration, Population Census, Access Road Surveys, to discuss the economic development in the area and to supervise the construction and maintenance of rest houses necessary.

Six villages, OBAHA, BOREDOA, BUKUKU, UDIRI, MAIAGOLO and BOMGUINA and one new village site, BONOBA were visited. Each village will be dealt with separately in this report.

THE VILLAGES.

(a) Obaha.

This village is undoubtedly the best in the area. It is a small village containing nine houses and 78 people. The village itself is situated on the crest of a small hill and is kept scrupulously clean by daily sweeping the ground around the houses.

Water at the moment is a problem. Their water supply comes from a small stream at the bottom of the hill, usually, I am told, it is fast flowing and constitutes no health hazard. At present however the stream is stagnating somewhat and the water is very dirty. The people have been advised to boil any water before consumption.

(b) Bukuku.

Bukuku is the worst village visited by the patrol. It is a large village situated about six miles west of Paile Plantation and contains 124 people, it also holds the S.D.A. school which caters for both Obaha and Bukuku and an Aid Post orderly is also resident in this village. This Aid Post serves four villages: Obaha, Bukuku, Udiri and Kalapa.

The village itself is badly kept, houses are generally "run down" and rubbish is simply thrown in the river which supplies them with water. The water situation is the same as that of Obaha as it is situated on the same river.

It was explained to the villagers why rubbish should not be allowed to pollute drinking water but the impression I gained was that they were not interested. They were also told to construct the usual sanitary arrangements.

6

(c) Udiri.

This village is very small and since there was no rest house the patrol did not stay long there.

Water is the main problem here. The village is close to the mouth of the river on which the above two villages are situated and consequently the water is not the best. The people, as above, were advised to boil all drinking water.

(d) Boredoa.

Boredoa is sited on the Lako river about twelve miles upstream from Paile Plantation. The village is inhabited by migrants from Maiagole village and contains only five houses. Water is no problem.

(e) Maiagole.

This village like those above has an acute water problem, coupled with this the people fear a famine of sorts if no rain is forthcoming.

The village itself is clean and tidy but lacks adequate sanitary arrangements.

(f) Bomguina & Bonoba.

Bomguina is located on the headwaters of the Bomguina River about five hours walk from Maiagole. Because of its great distance from the station the people wanted to shift their village to Bonoba which is only about a hour and a half's walk from Maiagole. On inspection this site was found to be unsuitable.

Though the new site is situated on the banks of the LAMARU river it was found that during very long dry seasons this river dried up completely thus necessitating long walks to get water. These people were advised not to leave Bomguina, where there is an abundant supply of water all year round.

ROADS.

Light vehicular roads are feasible to all villages in the Paile area.

5

(a) Bukuku - Obaha Road.

The area through which this road passes, is in the main flat and passes through heavy rainforest. Five large creeks have to be crossed before the village is reached. Inspection showed that only two of these needed bridging the other three would only need fords. The fords could be constructed simply by leveling the banks of the creek in question and gravelling the approaches. The beds of all the creeks are of gravel and are sufficient to hold light vehicles. These creeks would be impassable only in very wet weather and only then for short periods as the creeks do not normally run fast.

The two bridges pose another problem. In each case the creeks drop a distance of about 12' into gravel beds. Here help would have to be given to the people. A bridge constructed by them on the Bukuku-Paile road is of poor quality and is very dangerous. Help could possibly take the form of supplying steel spikes for the bridge platform and sawn timber for the planking.

One small hill has to be crossed before reaching Obaha the road would have to be cut into the hillside here or an alternative route found. I favour an alternative route.

The Obaha villagers have already commenced clearing the road sight and over half the clearing is finished. The people have been told that the breath of the clearing should be at least a chain wide and should travel in the directest route possible under the circumstances.

Bukuku - Paile Road.

This road is already established and is suitable for light transport to point about 200 yds from the village of Bukuku. Here the track is impassable because the bridge (mentioned above) is in bad disrepair.

A complete new bridge will have to be constructed. The pilings on the original have completely rotted away and though still standing will soon fall down. The planking is not tied down and if a vehicle is slightly off centre the bridge will turn "turtle", vehicle and all. The creek at this point is about 15 feet deep.

This road passes through several small boggy areas, six in all. If these were filled in with gravel the road would be passable for most of the year.

One culvert is needed about halfway between Bukuku and Paile. Here there is a small creek about three feet deep. One two foot cement pipe would suffice.

Udiri - Paile Road.

There is a road between Paile and Udiri that could take light vehicles if the following points were carried out.

- (1) Several large logs removed from across the road.
(The council's chain saw could complete the job in about 3 hrs.)
- (2) An area about 200 yards from Paile plantation to the end of the road needs to be cleared of light brush.

Market Gardening Bukuku & Obaha.

A meeting was held in both the above mentioned villages concerning the establishment of market gardens in the area.

The people were told that they would be supplied with seeds of certain European vegetables, suitable for the growing in the area, which they could plant and sell at the market at Kupiano.

Both villages greeted the idea with enthusiasm and were quite willing to go ahead with the scheme. However one problem was raised.

A few years ago the Department of Agriculture issued these villages with seeds in an effort to vary the diet of the people. These seeds were planted, but none survived. What the villagers would like is some one show them how to plant and attend the vegetables with which they are not familiar.

Rest Houses.

Rest houses at Bukuku and Obaha are in good repair.

There are no rest houses at Udiri and Boredoa, nor is there any need for them. Both these villages have only one or two families living there and they are very close to the two villages mentioned above and can be administered from them.

Rest Houses.

The rest house at Maiagolo was in a bad state of repair and threatened to blow down on the patrol. A new one is being constructed.

There was no rest house at Banguina but one is now under construction.

Health.

Due to the lack of rain, water is becoming scarce and also a health hazard. In all villages, excluding Boredoa and Banguina the water was found to be some what polluted.

The people in all villages were advised to boil water before consumption, but I doubt if they will comply.

Bukuku is the worst offender as far as pollution is concerned. It is their practise to throw all their rubbish in the river which flows past the village. This pollution is carried down to Udiri which is on the same river. Now that the water is stagnating the rubbish has turned the river into a cess pool.

At Maiagolo water is drawn from a tiny stream and is quite adequate for the purposes of such a small village, although if no rain is forthcoming it may dry up. The people would then have to walk three miles to obtain good water.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(2)

(Folio No. 1.)

Year 1966 Month August

Birth Rate = per 100

Death Rate = per 100

Natural Increase = per 100

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS								BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS									
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years			16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT			
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		
31	OBAYA	16th									1				1	2	1	1	1	1	
32	BUKUKU	23rd														5	3			1	1
33	KALAPA	23rd														1					
34	UDIRI	23rd																		2	1
35	MAIABOLO	26th																		2	1
36																					
37																					
38																					
39																					
40																					
41																					
42																					
43																					
44																					
45																					
TOTALS																					

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS													
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District		Government		Mission											
			Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult								
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F								
31	OBAYA	16th	1	12																				
32	BUKUKU	23rd	2	15																				
33	KALAPA	23rd		1	3																			
34	UDIRI	23rd	3	3																				
35	MAIABOLO	26th		15																				
36																								
37																								
38																								
39																								
40																								
41																								
42																								
43																								
44																								
45																								
TOTALS			6	66	7			2						1	16	3				2	1		2	1

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS								TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family								
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years				46 and over		Child	Adult				
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F				
31	OBAYA	16th			6	7	2	4	1	2	15	10	11	5	5	2	12	3			78	
32	BUKUKU	23rd	5	3	4	7	8	7	7	10	22	8	7	4	4	3	12	12			5	
33	KALAPA	23rd	2		1	4	1				5	3	1	8	6	1	3				5	
34	UDIRI	23rd			1	6	1				8	8		9	4	4	1				4	
35	MAIABOLO	26th	1	2	1	5	6	5	4	4	13	16	4	4	1	16					8	
36																						
37																						
38																						
39																						
40																						
41																						
42																						
43																						
44																						
45																						
TOTALS			8	6	23	26	17	17	12	13	51	54	17	16	27	31	33	7				363

67-5-6

2

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA
DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS



MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. 7/1966-67 Subdistrict APAU District CENTRAL
 Officer Conducting Patrol C. J. Barratt, Cadet Patrol Officer.
 Census Division Patrolled Cloudy Bay.
 Objects of Patrol To assist at Council meetings, prepare estimates, rules,
and to complete the end of the Financial Year returns, (a/ Clerk).
To obtain the necessary signatures on the Agency Agreements for the
sale of land at Manaua.
 Date Patrol Commenced 25th June, 1967 Date Completed 26th July, 1967
 Duration—Days 32 days.

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

Nil correspondence.

C. J. Barratt
Patrolling Officer's Signature

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

A. G. Orin
District Officer

Amount Returned to Store

①

DIARY

- 25/6/67 Left KUPIANO at 0815 an Akura. Transferred to Lolarua at ABAU. Arrived MANAUA at 1600.
- 26/6/67 Council work and handover-takeover of Cloudy Bay L.G. Council as the Council clerk was leaving for KUPIANO.
- 27/6/67 Council work.
- 28/6/67 Council work.
- 29/6/67 Council meeting, 1415 - 1700.
- 30/6/67 Council work.
- 1/7/67 Council work.
- 2/7/67 Sunday observed MANAUA.
- 3/7/67
to
8/7/67 Council work.
- 9/7/67 Sunday observed MANAUA.
- 10/7/67 Council work. Mr P. Wohlers (Patrol Officer) arrived.
- 11/7/67 Council meeting. Tax, Truancy, and Hygiene & Sanitation Rules passed. Amended Constitution so that TUTUBU, IANU, MERANI and MORI could leave the Cloudy Bay Council to join the Marshall Lagoon Council.
Typed minutes of meeting so that they could be forwarded with Mr. Wohler's report. Completed 0130.
- 12/7/67 Mr Wohlers departed 0630.
Council work. Typed 4st Revised Estimates passed at yesterday's meeting.
- 13/7/67 Council work. President's Report etc.
- 14/7/67 Council work. Land report (signatures).
- 15/7/67 Council work.
- 16/7/67 Sunday observed MANAUA.
- 17/7/67 Morning - Land report, obtaining signatures.
Afternoon - Went to GANAI Village to obtain signatures for land report.
- 18/7/67
to
22/7/67 Council work. Land report signatures.
- 23/7/67 Sunday observed MANAUA.
- 24/7/67 Council work.
- 25/7/67 Council work.
- 26/7/67 Left MANAUA on Lolarua (Government work boat) at 0915 for ABAU.
Arrived ABAU 1005. Obtained signatures of GANAI people who were in hospital on ABAU, for the agency agreement for the purchase of land at MANAUA.
Left ABAU 1100, arrived KUPIANO 1800.
END OF PATROL

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. **7/1966-67** Subdistrict **ABAU** District **CENTRAL**
Officer Conducting Patrol **C. J. Barratt, Cadet Patrol Officer.**
Census Division Patrolled **Cloudy Bay.**
Objects of Patrol **To assist at Council meetings, prepare estimates, rules,
and to complete the end of the financial year returns, (a/ Clerk).
To obtain the necessary signatures on the Agency Agreements for the
sale of land at Manaua.**
Date Patrol Commenced **25th June, 1967** Date Completed **26th July, 1967**
Duration—Days **32 days.**

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

Nil correspondence.

C. J. Barratt
Patrolling Officer's Signature

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

W. S. Nicholas
District Officer

DIARY

- 25/6/67 Left KUPIANO at 0815 on Akua. Transferred to Lolara at ABAU. Arrived MANAUA at 1600.
- 26/6/67 Council work and handover-takeover of Cloudy Bay L.G. Council as the Council clerk was leaving for KUPIANO.
- 27/6/67 Council work.
- 28/6/67 Council work.
- 29/6/67 Council meeting, 1415 - 1700.
- 30/6/67 Council work.
- 1/7/67 Council work.
- 2/7/67 Sunday observed MANAUA.
- 3/7/67
to
8/7/67 Council work.
- 9/7/67 Sunday observed MANAUA.
- 10/7/67 Council work. Mr P/ Wohlers (Patrol Officer) arrived.
- 11/7/67 Council meeting. Tax, Truancy, and Hygiene & Sanitation Rules passed. Amended Constitution so that TUTUBU, IANU, MERANI and MORI could leave the Cloudy Bay Council to join the Marshall Lagoon Council.
Typed minutes of meeting so that they could be forwarded with Mr. Wohler's report. Completed 0130.
- 12/7/67 Mr Wohlers departed 0630.
Council work. Typed 1st Revised Estimates passed at yesterday's meeting.
- 13/7/67 Council work. President's Report etc.
- 14/7/67 Council work. Land report (signatures).
- 15/7/67 Council work.
- 16/7/67 Sunday observed MANAUA.
- 17/7/67 Morning - Land report, obtaining signatures.
Afternoon - Went to GANAI Village to obtain signatures for land report.
- 18/7/67
to
22/7/67 Council work. Land report signatures.
- 23/7/67 Sunday observed MANAUA.
- 24/7/67 Council work.
- 25/7/67 Council work.
- 26/7/67 Left MANAUA on Lolara (Government work boat) at 0915 for ABAU.
Arrived ABAU 1005. Obtained signatures of GANAI people who were in hospital on ABAU, for the agency agreement for the purchase of land at MANAUA.
Left ABAU 1100, arrived KUPIANO 1800.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. **7/1966-67** Subdistrict **ABAU** District **CENTRAL**
Officer Conducting Patrol **C. J. Barratt, Cadet Patrol Officer.**
Census Division Patrolled **Cloudy Bay.**
Objects of Patrol **To assist at Council meetings, prepare estimates, rules,
and to complete the end of the financial year returns, (a/ Clerk).
To obtain the necessary signatures on the Agency Agreements for the
sale of land at Manana.**
Date Patrol Commenced **25th June, 1967** Date Completed **26th July, 1967**
Duration—Days **32 days.**

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

Nil correspondence.

Barratt
Patrolling Officer's Signature

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

W. S. Nicholas
District Officer

DIARY

- 25/6/67 Left KUPIANO at 0815 on Akura. Transferred to Lolarua at ABAU. Arrived MANAUA at 1600.
- 26/6/67 Council work and handover-takeover of Cloudy Bay L.G. Council as the Council clerk was leaving for KUPIANO.
- 27/6/67 Council work.
- 28/6/67 Council work.
- 29/6/67 Council meeting, 1415 - 1700.
- 30/6/67 Council work.
- 1/7/67 Council work.
- 2/7/67 Sunday observed MANAUA.
- 3/7/67
to
8/7/67 Council work.
- 9/7/67 Sunday observed MANAUA.
- 10/7/67 Council work. Mr P/ Wohlers (Patrol Officer) arrived.
- 11/7/67 Council meeting. Tax, Truancy, and Hygiene & Sanitation Rules passed. Amended Constitution so that TUTUBU, IANU, MERRANI and MORI could leave the Cloudy Bay Council to join the Marshall Lagoon Council.
Typed minutes of meeting so that they could be forwarded with Mr. Wohler's report. Completed 0130.
- 12/7/67 Mr Wohlers departed 0630.
Council work. Typed 4st Revised Estimates passed at yesterday's meeting.
- 13/7/67 Council work. President's Report etc.
- 14/7/67 Council work. Land report (signatures).
- 15/7/67 Council work.
- 16/7/67 Sunday observed MANAUA.
- 17/7/67 Morning - Land report, obtaining signatures.
Afternoon - Went to GANAI Village to obtain signatures for land report.
- 18/7/67
to
22/7/67 Council work. Land report signatures.
- 23/7/67 Sunday observed MANAUA.
- 24/7/67 Council work.
- 25/7/67 Council work.
- 26/7/67 Left MANAUA on Lolarua (Government work boat) at 0915 for ABAU.
Arrived ABAU 1005. Obtained signatures of GANAI people who were in hospital on ABAU, for the agency agreement for the purchase of land at MANAUA.
Left ABAU 1100, arrived KUPIANO 1800.

END OF PATROL



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of CENTRAL Report No. 6/66-67

Patrol Conducted by C. J. BARRATT

Area Patrolled CAPE RODNEY

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL

Natives ONE

Duration—From 5/6/67 to 15/6/67

Number of Days 11

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? NO

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services / / 19

Medical / / 19

Map Reference

Objects of Patrol TO AMEND THE COMMON ROLL FOR THE HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY ELECTIONS

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund £.....

.....
.....
.....

Popu



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams.....
Our Reference... 67-1-1
If calling ask for
Mr..... NDL/wo.

Department of District Administration,
Sub-District Office,
Kupiano,
MARSHALL LAGOON.

30th May, 1967.

Mr. C.J. Barratt,
Cadet Patrol Officer,
KUPIANO.

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS KUPIANO PATROL
No. 6/66-67.

Please prepare to patrol the Cape Rodney area, commencing on Monday 5th June or as soon thereafter as circumstances permit.

2. The main object of your patrol will be to amend the Common Roll in the area. Villages in which the roll remain to be amended are KAPRI, LALaura, DOM, MERANI and MORI.
3. I have previously requested plantation owners and managers to compile lists of permanent residents on their plantations to speed Common Roll work. Visit all establishments and check any lists given you.
4. Information has been collected from the native resettlement blocks, and there should not be any need for you to revisit the blocks.
5. I will try to make a vehicle available to you for the duration of the patrol, dependant upon the availability of a driver, and road conditions.
6. Do not stay overnight at Plantations or private establishments unless you are specifically invited to do so, as we have no funds available to pay accommodation expenses. I suggest that you use Lalaura rest house as your headquarters.
7. Try to avoid becoming involved in any matter outside Common Roll work. You will probably be pressured by some people to attend to various matters, such as labour troubles. I do not consider you are incapable of handling such affairs, but the object of your patrol is Common Roll work, and completion of amendments is urgent. Note any other matters requiring attention so that I can deal with them as convenient.
8. Try to complete your work as quickly as possible, as I do not want the patrol to be a drawn out affair. I think 10 days would be sufficient.

N.D. Lucas
(N.D. LUCAS)

Assistant District Commissioner.

Kupiano,
Abau Sub-District,
Central District.

Kupiano Patrol No. 6 of 1966/67

Patrol Conducted by - Cadet Patrol Officer, C.J. Barratt.

Area Patrolled- The Cape Rodney area, including surrounding plantations and villages.

Personnel Accompanying the Patrol - One member of the Royal Papua and New Guinea Constabulary.

Duration of Patrol: - 5th June, 1967 to 15th June, 1967, 11 days.

Objects of the Patrol - To amend the Common Roll for the House of Assembly Elections.

To carry out a Police investigation on the alleged assault on Lucas Hau.

INTRODUCTION: The patrol was carried out according to instructions except for the two Police investigations.

POLICE INVESTIGATIONS: (I) Lucas Hau, an Agricultural Assistant of Banguina Agricultural Station received severe head injuries on ANZAC Day. Certain allegations were made regarding how Lucas came to receive these injuries so the Assistant District Commissioner of Kupiano asked me to conduct a Police investigation while I was in the Cape Rodney area. This I did by visiting the site where the incident took place and by taking statements from all those people that were in any way involved in the incident. The statements and my findings were forwarded to Kupiano so that the Assistant District Commissioner could take what ever action that he thought necessary.

I could not find any reason to suppose that the allegation that Lucas was criminally assaulted was true.

(II) Report of trouble at Kauru Estate - As is mentioned in my Diary, I received a report of trouble at Kauru Estate on the morning of the Queens Birthday Holiday. I proceeded to Kauru, where I found that the trouble was due to the supposed rape of the seven year old daughter of one of the labourers by another labourer. The manager of Kauru reported that the plantation labourers had been near riot the night before over the incident, but by the time I had arrived, all had quietened down.

I interviewed the mother, father, and seven year old daughter as well as the accused. These being the only ones which had any information to supply on the alleged rape. These four people then returned with me to Kupiano where the case was heard by the Magistrate.

COMMON ROLL: xThe Assistant District Commissioner gave me a list of those places that would have to be visited to complete the amendments to the Common Roll. These places I visited and the amendments completed.

DIARY

- 5th June Left KUPIANO via canoe at 0900. Arrived LALAURA at 1245. Unloaded patrol boxes. Left LALAURA at 1350. Arrived KAPARI Saw Mill 1520. Tried to arrange transport.
- 6th June 0600 left LALAURA to pick up Land Rover. Spent day doing Police investigation into reported assault on LUCAS HAU.
- 7th June Doing Police investigation in morning. Common Roll for DASF, PWD, Primary T School and PHD Banguira completed 1700.
- 8th June Common Roll LALAURA Village. D. Miles Plantation. Also went to MERANI and HANANOA Plantations but asked to return at a later date. Then went and did OTAMATA Plantation, Completed 1645.
- 9th June Walked to KAPARI, VIRIOLI and KAPARI Primary T School for Common Roll. Returned LALAUARA at 1530 after working through lunch break.
- 10th June Common Roll MERANI Village, E. BRANT's Block, and MORI Village. Went to MORI Estate but asked to return. Went to MERANI Estate and did some of the Common Roll. Work completed 1810.
- 11th June 1000 Did TUTUBU Village Common Roll (1½ Hours). At 1315 did Common Rolls for DOM/ABUIA Villages. Completed MERANI Estate, did BARAMATTA Plantation and started to do MERANI Re-settlement Blocks. Returned LALAURA 1810.
- 12th June Left LALAURA 0800 to do LAHARA, BAIA, and KAURU Plantations. Found that had to be crossed to get to these Plantations was in flood so returned to MERANI Re-settlement Blocks. Then received information from Mr. J. Walker about labour trouble at KAURU, so returned to river and swam it. Trouble at KAURU due to alleged indecent assault on a girl of seven by one of the labourers. Took statements and completed Common Roll for KAURU. Left via tractor to do Common Rolls for LAHARA and BAIA, then returned to LALAURA at 1935 with wait courts.
- 13th June Completed Common Rolls for ~~MERANI~~ MERANI Re-settlement Blocks, MORI Estate, Block 7 of Coccolands, Banguira Plantation, V. Thomas's Estate and L. Farley's Plantation. Completed 1740
- 14th June At LALAURA waiting for transport to take me back to KUPIANO. Putting Common Roll in order while waiting.
- 15th June Land Rover arrived from KUPIANO. Arrived back at KUPIANO at 1720.

END OF PATROL

Samuel
CADET PATROL
OFFICER

(7)

Ref: 67-5-5

7th. August, 1967.

Director,
Department of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

PATROL REPORT No. 6/66-67 KUPIANO
Mr. C.J. Barrett C.P.O.

Copy of the above report is forwarded for your perusal.

Assault on Lucas Hau is still under investigation. Mr. Hau was brought to hospital suffering with severe head injuries. As a result of these, he has lost, to a large degree, power of speech. Until he regains this, and there is every hope he will, little can be done, as it is not possible to question him.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER C.D.

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund £.....

.....

.....

.....

Amount Returned to Store

67-5-5

P.16

6



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams.....
Our Reference 67-1-3
If calling ask for
Mr. NDL/wo.



Department of District Administration,
Sub-District Office,
Kupiano,
MARSHALL LAGOON.
28th July, 1967.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL REPORT No.6/66-67 KUPIANO.

The above with Camping Allowance claim forwarded herewith.

The report calls for no comment as it was concerned mainly with
Common Roll work.

N.D. Lucas

(N.D. LUCAS)

Assistant District Commissioner.

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

.....

.....

.....

5



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of CENTRAL Report No. 6/66-67

Patrol Conducted by C. J. BARRAT

Area Patrolled CAPE REDNEY

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL

Natives ONE

Duration—From 5./6./1967 to 15./6./1967

Number of Days 11

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? NO

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services/...../19.....

Medical/...../19.....

Map Reference

Objects of Patrol TO AMEND THE COMMON ROLL FOR THE HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY ELECTIONS

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

..... / / 19 District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

.....

.....

.....

Kupiano,
Abuu Sub-District,
Central District.

Kupiano Patrol No. 6 of 1966/67

Patrol Conducted by - Cadet Patrol Officer, C.J. Barratt.

Area Patrolled- The Cape Rodney area, including surrounding plantations and villages.

Personnel Accompanying the Patrol - One member of the Royal Papua and New Guinea Constabulary.

Duration of Patrol: - 5th June, 1967 to 15th June, 1967, 11 days.

Objects of the Patrol - To amend the Common Roll for the House of Assembly Elections.

To carry out a Police investigation on the alleged assault on Lucas Hau.

INTRODUCTION: The patrol was carried out according to instructions except for the two Police investigations.

POLICE INVESTIGATIONS: (I) Lucas Hau, an Agricultural Assistant of Banguina Agricultural Station received severe head injuries on ANZAC Day. Certain allegations were made regarding how Lucas came to receive these injuries so the Assistant District Commissioner of Kupiano asked me to conduct a Police investigation while I was in the Cape Rodney area. This I did by visiting the site where the incident took place and by taking statements from all those people that were in any way involved in the incident. The statements and my findings were forwarded to Kupiano so that the Assistant District Commissioner could take what ever action that he thought necessary.

I could not find any reason to suppose that the allegation that Lucas was criminally assaulted was true.

(II) Report of trouble at Kauru Estate - As is mentioned in my Diary, I received a report of trouble at Kauru Estate on the morning of the Queens Birthday Holiday. I proceeded to Kauru, where I found that the trouble was due to the supposed rape of the seven year old daughter of one of the labourers by another labourer. The manager of Kauru reported that the plantation labourers had been near riot the night before over the incident, but by the time I had arrived, all had quietened down.

I interviewed the mother, father, and seven year old daughter as well as the accused. These being the only ones which had any information to supply on the alleged rape. These four people then returned with me to Kupiano where the case was heard by the Magistrate.

COMMON ROLL: The Assistant District Commissioner gave me a list of those places that would have to be visited to complete the amendments to the Common Roll. These places I visited and the amendments completed.

DIARY

2

- 5th June Left KUPIANO via canoe at 0900. Arrived LALAUARA at 1245. Unloaded patrol boxes. Left LALAUARA at 1350. Arrived KAPARI Saw Mill 1520. Tried to arrange transport.
- 6th June 0600 left LALAUARA to pick up Land Rover. Spent day doing Police investigation into reported assault on LUCAS WAU.
- 7th June Doing Police investigation in morning. Common Roll for DASF, PWD, Primary T School and PWD Banguina completed 1700.
- 8th June Common Roll LALAUARA Village. D. Miles Plantation. Also went to MERANI and HANANOA Plantations but asked to return at a later date. Then went and did OTAWATA Plantation, Completed 1645.
- 9th June Walked to KAPARI, VIRIOLI and KAPARI Primary T School for Common Roll. Returned LALAUARA at 1530 after working through lunch break.
- 10th June Common Roll MERANI Village, E. BRANT'S Block, and MURI Village. Went to MURI Estate but asked to return. Went to MERANI Estate and did some of the Common Roll. Work completed 1810.
- 11th June 1000 did TUTURU Village Common Roll (1½ Hours). At 1315 did Common Rolls for DON/AFUIA Villages. Completed MERANI Estate, did BARAMATTA Plantation and started to do MERANI Resettlement Blocks. Returned LALAUARA 1810.
- 12th June Left LALAUARA 0900 to do LAHARA, BAIA, and KAURU Plantations. Found that had to be crossed to get to these Plantations was in flood so returned to MERANI Re-settlement Blocks. Then received information from Mr. J. Walker about labour trouble at KAURU, so returned to river and swam it. Trouble at KAURU due to alleged indecent assault on a girl of seven by one of the labourers. Took statements and completed Common Roll for KAURU. Left via tractor to do Common Rolls for LAHARA and BAIA, then returned to LALAUARA at 1935 with wait courts.
- 13th June Completed Common Rolls for ~~MERANI~~ MERANI Re-settlement Blocks, MURI Estate, Block 7 of Coalands, Banguina Plantation, V. Thomas's Estate and L. Farley's Plantation. Completed 1740
- 14th June At LALAUARA waiting for transport to take me back to KUPIANO. Putting Common Roll in order while waiting.
- 15th June Land Rover arrived from KUPIANO. Arrived back at KUPIANO at 1720.

END OF PATROL

Bennett
CADET PATROL
OFFICER.

CONTINGENCIES
(GENERAL EXPENSES)

FOR OFFICIAL
USE ONLY

Departmental
Reference No.

By G. J. Bennett

KUPIANO

Central District.

Govt. Print.—A1806/4.67.—200,000.

Cash Office
Registration No.

Cash Office
Consecutive No.

Date of Supply or Period of Service	Particulars	Order No.	Rate	Amount \$ c	
3/5/67 to 25/5/67	To payment of camping allowance for 22 nights. Kupiano Patrol No. 4/66-67 (see FOJ 298 - 320)		1.05	23	10
5/6/67 to 5/6/67	To payment of camping allowance for 10 nights. Kupiano Patrol No. 6/66-67 (see FOJ 331 - 341)		1.05	10	50
TOTAL <u>Thirty three</u>				33	60
			Dollars <u>60</u>	cents	TOTAL \$

Claimants
Reference

Signature of Claimant

Date

3-7-67

FOR
DEPARTMENTAL
USE ONLY

TO BE COMPLETED BY DEPARTMENT

C.F.C. or
Reqn. No. Div. Subdiv. Item Amount

C.F.C. or
Reqn. No. Div. Subdiv. Item Amount

DATE CLAIM
RECEIVED BY D.F.C.

REGISTERED.....
NOT PREV. PAID.....
EXAMINED.....
B.C. ACTION.....

FOR STORES.—I certify that the stores included in this account have been received and taken on charge and that the account is correct as regards rates of charge and the faithful performance of the services charged.

OTHER CASES.—I certify that this account is correct as regards rates of charge and the faithful performance of the services charged.

Person Incurring Expense

Person Incurring Expense

Date.....

Date 7-8-67

CERTIFYING OFFICER.—I certify that this account is correct within the meaning of Section 36 of the Treasury Ordinance 1951-1965.

RECEIVED this.....day of.....19.....

the sum of.....Dollars
.....cents

Certifying Officer

Signature of Recipient

Witness

Cheque No.....

67-1-3

NDL/wo.

Sub-District Office,
Kupiano,
MARSHALL LAGOON.

28th July, 1967.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL REPORT No.6/66-67 KUPIANO.

The above with Camping Allowance claim forwarded herewith.

The report calls for no comment as it was concerned mainly with
Common Roll work.

N. D. Lucas

(N.D. LUCAS)
Assistant District Commissioner.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



PATROL REPORT

District of CENTRAL Report No. 6/66-67

Patrol Conducted by C. T. BARRATT

Area Patrolled CAPE RODNEY

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL

Natives ONE

Duration—From 5/6/1967 to 15/6/1967

Number of Days 11

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? NO

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services/...../19.....

Medical/...../19.....

Map Reference

Objects of Patrol TO AMEND THE COMMON ROLL FOR THE HOUSES OF ASSEMBLY ELECTIONS

Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

1 / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

.....
.....
.....

Popul

Females in Child Birth	MIGRA	
	In	
	M	F

67-1-1

NDL/wo.

Sub-District Office,
Kupiano,
MARSHALL LAGOON.

30th May, 1967.

Mr. C.J. Barratt,
Cadet Patrol Officer,
KUPIANO.

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS KUPIANO PATROL
No. 6/67-67.

Please prepare to patrol the Cape Rodney area, commencing on Monday 5th June or as soon thereafter as circumstances permit.

2. The main object of your patrol will be to amend the Common Roll in the area. Villages in which the roll remain to be amended are KAPRI, LALAUURA, DOM, MERANI and MORI.
3. I have previously requested plantation owners and managers to compile lists of permanent residents on their plantations to speed Common Roll work. Visit all establishments and check any lists given you.
4. Information has been collected from the native resettlement blocks, and there should not be any need for you to revisit the blocks.
5. I will try to make a vehicle available to you for the duration of the patrol, dependant upon the availability of a driver, and road conditions.
6. Do not stay overnight at Plantations or private establishments unless you are specifically invited to do so, as we have no funds available to pay accommodation expenses. I suggest that you use Lalaura rest house as your headquarters.
7. Try to avoid becoming involved in any matter outside Common Roll work. You will probably be pressured by some people to attend to various matters, such as labour troubles. I do not consider you are incapable of handling such affairs, but the object of your patrol is Common Roll work, and completion of amendments is urgent. Note any other matters requiring attention so that I can deal with them as convenient.
8. Try to complete your work as quickly as possible, as I do not want the patrol to be a drawn out affair. I think 10 days would be sufficient.

N.D. Lucas

(N.D. LUCAS)

Assistant District Commissioner.

Kupiano,
Abau Sub-District,
Central District.

Kupiano Patrol No. 6 of 1966/67

Patrol Conducted by - Cadet Patrol Officer, C.J. Barratt.

Area Patrolled- The Cape Rodney area, including surrounding plantations and villages.

Personnel Accompanying the Patrol - One member of the Royal Papua and New Guinea Constabulary.

Duration of Patrol: - 5th June, 1967 to 15th June, 1967, 11 days.

Objects of the Patrol - To amend the Common Roll for the House of Assembly Elections.

To carry out a Police investigation on the alleged assault on Lucas Hau.

INTRODUCTION: The patrol was carried out according to instructions except for the two Police investigations.

POLICE INVESTIGATIONS: (I) Lucas Hau, an Agricultural Assistant of Banguina Agricultural Station received severe head injuries on ANZAC Day. Certain allegations were made regarding how Lucas came to receive these injuries so the Assistant District Commissioner of Kupiano asked me to conduct a Police investigation while I was in the Cape Rodney area. This I did by visiting the site where the incident took place and by taking statements from all those people that were in any way involved in the incident. The statements and my findings were forwarded to Kupiano so that the Assistant District Commissioner could take what ever action that he thought necessary.

I could not find any reason to suppose that the allegation that Lucas was criminally assaulted was true.

(II) Report of trouble at Kauru Estate - As is mentioned in my Diary, I received a report of trouble at Kauru Estate on the morning of the Queens Birthday Holiday. I proceeded to Kauru, where I found that the trouble was due to the supposed rape of the seven year old daughter of one of the labourers by another labourer. The manager of Kauru reported that the plantation labourers had been near riot the night before over the incident, but by the time I had arrived, all had quietened down.

I interviewed the mother, father, and seven year old daughter as well as the accused. These being the only ones which had any information to supply on the alleged rape. These four people then returned with me to Kupiano where the case was heard by the Magistrate.

COMMON ROLL: The Assistant District Commissioner gave me a list of those places that would have to be visited to complete the amendments to the Common Roll. These places I visited and the amendments completed.

DIARY

- 5th June Left KUPIANO via canoe at 0900. Arrived LALAUARA at 1245. Unloaded patrol boxes. Left LALAUARA at 1350. Arrived KAPARI Saw Mill 1520. Tried to arrange transport.
- 6th June 0600 left LALAUARA to pick up Land Rover. Spent day doing Police investigation into reported assault on LUCAS HAU.
- 7th June Doing Police investigation in morning. Common Roll for DASF, PWD, Primary T School and PHD Banguina completed 1700.
- 8th June Common Roll LALAUARA Village. D. Miles Plantation. Also went to MERANI and HANANOA Plantations but asked to return at a later date. Then went and did OTAMATA Plantation, Completed 1645.
- 9th June Walked to KAPARI, VIRIOLI and KAPARI Primary T School for Common Roll. Returned LALAUARA at 1530 after working through lunch break.
- 10th June Common Roll MERANI Village, E. BRANT'S Block, and MORI Village. Went to MORI Estate but asked to return. Went to MERANI Estate and did some of the Common Roll. Work completed 1810.
- 11th June 1000 Did TUTUBU Village Common Roll (1½ Hours). At 1315 did Common Rolls for DOM/ABUIA Villages. Completed MERANI Estate, did BARAMATTA Plantation and started to do MERANI Re-settlement Blocks. Returned LALAUARA 1810.
- 12th June Left LALAUARA 0800 to do LAHARA, BAIA, and KAURU Plantations. Found that had to be crossed to get to these Plantations was in flood so returned to MERANI Re-settlement Blocks. Then received information from Mr. J. Walker about labour trouble at KAURU, so returned to river and swam it. Trouble at KAURU due to alleged indecent assault on a girl of seven by one of the labourers. Took statements and completed Common Roll for KAURU. Left via tractor to do Common Rolls for LAHARA and BAIA, then returned to LALAUARA at 1935 with wait courts.
- 13th June Completed Common Rolls for MERANI Re-settlement Blocks, MORI Estate, Block 7 of Coccolands, Banguina Plantation, V. Thomas's Estate and L. Farley's Plantation. Completed 1740
- 14th June At LALAUARA waiting for transport to take me back to KUPIANO. Putting Common Roll in order while waiting.
- 15th June Land Rover arrived from KUPIANO. Arrived back at KUPIANO at 1720.

END OF PATROL

[Signature]
CAPT PATROL
OFFICER

67-6-2

(2)

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Ref: 67-16-1.

12 Department of District Administration,
KONEDOBU, Papua.

7-10-1966.

The District Commissioner,
Cent. District,
P. Moresby.

PATROL NO. ABAU 2/66-67.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of :-

* Memorandum of Patrol No.

* ~~Patrol Report No.~~

covering Patrol by..... M. Behr (APO).....

(J.K. McCarthy)
DIRECTOR

* Delete as necessary.

SM B/10

Amount
Returned
to Store

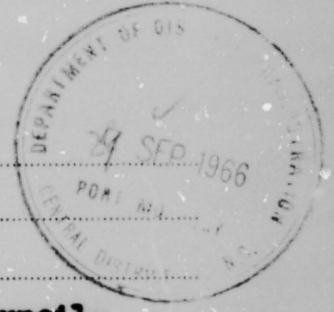
67-6-2

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Appendix A

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL



Patrol No. **2/66-67** Subdistrict **ABAU** District **CENTRAL**
 Officer Conducting Patrol **M. Behr A.D.O.**
 Census Division Patrolled **Cloudy Bay.**
 Objects of Patrol **Administration, Familiarization. Council.**

Date Patrol Commenced **5/8/66** Date Completed **20/8/66**
 Duration—days **16 23 days**

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

All matters originating during patrol were discussed with Assistant District Commissioner at Kupiano.

DDAK
Forwarded please
RTG
3/10/66

[Signature]
 Patrolling Officer's Signature.

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

[Signature]
 District Officer
A.D.C.

67-6-1.

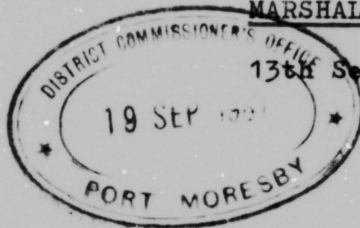
21



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams.....
Our Reference..... 35-3-0
If calling ask for
Mr..... NDL/wo.

Department of District Administration,
Sub-District Office,
Kupiano,
MARSHALL LAGOON.



13th September, 1967.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

CROWN LAND BOUNDARIES
MAMAI/BAIBARA.

F. 19

In your 67-6-1 of the 5th December, 1966, you advised that the Department of Lands would be requested to send a surveyor to locate crown land boundaries in the Mamai Baibara areas.

2. Has there been any reply to the request, please. Village people in the area are still anxious to extend cash crop plantings and require boundary definitions.

N.D. Lucas

(N.D. LUCAS)
Assistant District Commissioner.

cc. Assistant District Officer,
MAGARIDA.